



DA  
70  
A1  
v.8



PRESIDENT WHITE LIBRARY.  
CORNELL UNIVERSITY.

A100047

8/2/97

LIBRARY ANNEX  
DATE DUE

~~APR 25 2006~~

GAYLDRD

PRINTED IN U.S.A.

Cornell University Library  
DA 70.A1 vol.8

Naval accounts and inventories of the re



3 1924 006 214 369

olin



## Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in  
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in  
the United States on the use of the text.

PUBLICATIONS  
OF THE  
NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY

VOL. VIII.

NAVAL ACCOUNTS AND  
INVENTORIES



# Naval Accounts and Inventories

OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VII

1485-8 AND 1495-7

EDITED BY

M. OPPENHEIM



PRINTED FOR THE NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY

MDCCCXCVI

ET

A.100047



THE COUNCIL  
OF THE  
NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY

1896-7

---

PATRONS

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS THE DUKE OF SAXE-COBURG AND GOTHA,  
K.G., K.T., &c.

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS THE DUKE OF YORK, K.G., &c.

PRESIDENT

EARL SPENCER, K.G.

VICE-PRESIDENTS

ADMIRAL SIR R. V. HAMILTON,  
G.C.B.  
MARQUIS OF LOTHIAN, K.T.

SIR CLEMENTS R. MARKHAM,  
K.C.B., F.R.S.  
EARL OF NORTHBROOK, G.C.S.I.

COUNCILLORS

LIEUT.-COL. EUSTACE BALFOUR.  
REAR-ADMIRAL SIR FREDERICK  
BEDFORD, K.C.B.  
HON. T. A. BRASSEY.  
OSCAR BROWNING.  
PROFESSOR MONTAGU BURROWS.  
J. AUSTEN CHAMBERLAIN, M.P.  
LIEUT.-GEN. SIR A. CLARKE,  
G.C.M.G.  
LIEUT.-COL. SIR GEORGE CLARKE,  
K.C.M.G., F.R.S.  
VICE-ADMIRAL COLOMB.  
LIEUT.-COL. L. EDYE.  
ADMIRAL SIR EDWARD FAN-  
SHAWE, G.C.B.

J. R. DASENT, C.B.  
DR. FRANCIS ELGAR, F.R.S.  
CAPT. H. H. GRENFELL, R.N.  
SIDNEY LEE.  
SIR ALFRED C. LYALL, K.C.B.  
REAR-ADML. A. H. MARKHAM.  
HON. SIR R. MEADE, K.C.B.  
COMM. C. N. ROBINSON, R.N.  
B. F. STEVENS.  
J. R. THURSFIELD.  
H. SEYMOUR TROWER.  
REAR-ADMIRAL WHARTON, C.B.,  
F.R.S.  
CAPTAIN S. EARDLEY WILMOT,  
R.N.

SECRETARY

PROFESSOR J. K. LAUGHTON, King's College, London, W.C.

TREASURER

H. F. R. YORKE, Admiralty, S.W.

The COUNCIL of the NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY wish it to be distinctly understood that they are not answerable for any opinions or observations that may appear in the Society's publications. For these the responsibility rests entirely with the Editors of the several works.



## INTRODUCTION

---

THE two manuscripts here printed are known among the State Papers as Chapter House Book, Vol. vii., and Augmentation Office Book, No. 316, being so called from their original places of deposit, the one in the Chapter House at Westminster, and the other in the office of the Court of Augmentation of the King's Revenue. They belong to the class, of which too few remain, of 'fair copies,' for official use and reference, of the various expenses under several heads for one or more years. Although not the earliest known in point of time they are the first written in English, and are much fuller and more detailed than any previous accounts of the kind.

The subjects contained in the two volumes are not purely naval, but also include certain matters of shipping and transport which presumably came under the superintendence of the Clerk of the Ships as part of the business of his post. The Chapter House Book deals with the money received between 1485-8 by Thomas Roger, then Clerk of the Ships, and his disbursements for the equipment

of ships, their safe keeping in harbour, the payments for hired vessels, the administrative expenses of the office, and inventories of ships' tackle and gear. In the same volume, with no break except the heading on p. 82, is the account of the field train, ammunition, and ordnance stores generally, shipped to the north in 1497 for the use of the army, acting under the command of the Earl of Surrey, against James IV. of Scotland. It has been decided to print it, although possibly it has no connection with naval matters; on the other hand it may appear in its position in the volume because the Clerk of the Ships was responsible for the details of transport. The Augmentation Office Book contains the accounts of Robert Brygandyne, then the newly appointed Clerk of the Ships, from May 1495 until December 1497. During this period a total sum of 2,061*l.* 18*s.* 7*d.* was expended on the construction of a dry dock at Portsmouth (pp. 143-60), fitting the Sovereign for a trading voyage to the Levant (pp. 161-218), preparing the Regent for service on the Scotch coast in 1497 (pp. 218-52), other matters relating to the Regent (pp. 253-90), and the cost of building the Sweepstake and Mary Fortune (pp. 290-337). The volume also contains various inventories of the stores belonging to, or bought for, these ships, and for hired merchantmen acting with the men-of-war.

By some inquirers Henry VII. has been regarded as the founder of the modern royal navy, but, although he prepared the way for the gigantic stride forward made in the next reign, there is no evidence that his naval policy was more than that of a

provident and careful monarch, desirous of the commercial success of his subjects, and aware of the necessity for a Crown navy as a nucleus for fleets made up of armed merchantmen. There was no necessity for a great navy. Occupied in consolidating his position, and averse to wars of adventure, Henry had no need of the fleets his predecessors had required for their wars with France, and that were enforced on his son by a system of interference in European politics. Yet there are facts that distinguish his reign from those of his predecessors. To have built the largest man-of-war yet owned by the Crown, to have founded Portsmouth dockyard, and to have inaugurated the bounty system, mark a policy which, so far as the last two circumstances were concerned, was based on a different principle from anything that had before existed. Earlier kings had been content with a navy which was powerful enough for their needs at the moment. It was Henry's aim to form a reserve on which a navy could be built up and which would be co-extensive with the whole maritime strength of the kingdom.

The royal navy had practically ceased to exist with Henry V. That sovereign had increased it to an unprecedented strength, for, at one time, it included at least thirty-eight vessels, some of them ranging from 400 to 600 tons. At his death there were some thirty-three or thirty-four, but one of the first acts of the Council of Regency was to order the sale of the navy. The history of the thirteenth, fourteenth, and fifteenth centuries shows that there was not only no continuity of naval policy, but that

the navy was regarded mainly as a subsidiary arm, useful for transport, or to clear the way for military transport, but with no value as a weapon in itself, capable of obtaining decisive results. Its operations were always fragmentary. Fleets were sent out to attack other fleets, and, with a victory, their work was ended; there was never any consecutive and continuous action based on a knowledge of the effect of the command of the sea. Yet even then the lesson might have been learnt from the historians of the ancient world. Henry V., as a consequence of his French wars, owed money on all sides when he died, and it was many years before these debts were all cleared—if some of them were ever paid at all. A very large portion of his expenditure was due to a naval policy that had created a royal fleet on a larger scale than had been known hitherto; and the results to the Exchequer may have struck the Council with dismay in an age when knights and archers were regarded as the only reliable military units. Whether the Council of Regency was moved by motives of economy, the fact that both shores of the Channel were under English rule, or a deliberate intention to adopt a new plan, the result was that by 1430 the navy was represented by two or three dismantled hulks only. But the alternative system they affected was, in the long run, even more expensive than the maintenance of a Crown force. Just as military adventurers undertook for a certain sum to raise a band of men-at-arms and archers for service in France, so others engaged to serve at sea with a specified number of ships and men for a given time.

They usually obtained a part payment in advance, and there is every reason to believe that the undertakings were seldom strictly carried out, either in respect of the length of time or the armed strength promised. The chartering of armed merchantmen suitable for warfare, the recruiting of soldiers and sailors, their equipment and victualling, were all left in the hands of the persons who had entered into these indentures. There is no evidence that the Crown exercised any supervision through its own officials, and it was obviously to the interest of the contractors to give as little as might be for the money they received. Although the results were not satisfactory this method remained in use throughout the reign of Henry VI. ; the poverty of the Crown prevented the reconstitution of the royal navy, even if the desire existed to re-create it. Every session of Parliament was signalised, however, by complaints about the losses incurred through piracy, which the guard of the seas, such as it was, was quite unable to master.

Edward IV. again established a permanent force, and bought vessels at various times throughout his reign. Of the ships mentioned in the Chapter House Book, the *Grace Dieu*, the *Mary of the Tower*, and the *Martin Garsia*, were purchases made by him, the *Governor* by Richard III., and were all four obtained by Henry with the crown. The fact that all Edward's ships were purchases suggests that there were no government establishments capable of building. But in 1473 and in 1483 there are references to the building or rebuilding of the *Grace Dieu* and *Mary Ashe*, although there is

nothing to inform us whether the work was done by the Crown or a subject. Henry V. built ships at Southampton, Deptford, and doubtless elsewhere, probably on his own land, and certainly with his own workmen. At Southampton he had a storehouse and a forge for the service of the ships lying in Southampton Water and the river Hamble. The buildings and tools at Southampton were sold with the navy and, with the exception of a repository in the Tower appropriated down to 1450 to the storage of sails, anchors, &c., belonging to ships which had ceased to exist, there was, for more than half a century, no government establishment of any sort. There was nothing exceptional in the fact of Henry V. possessing these essentials to administration. Nearly all his predecessors had owned similar yards or buildings, and the singularity lies in the fact that, after some centuries of experience, it should have been considered possible to discard a royal navy as useless or unnecessary. The circumstance throws considerable light on the confusion of thought and action characterising the reign of Henry VI.

In the same way as the fleet was renewed by Edward IV., so he reinstated the administration, which had also been allowed to drop out of existence. Administration, however, with all it connotes to the modern reader, is perhaps too dignified a word to apply to the governmental mechanism used in the management of the navy. For centuries the Admiralty had simply consisted of an officer known as the Keeper and Governor of the King's Ships, or, later, as the Clerk of the Ships, acting under the



instructions of the King or of the King's council. Sometimes, when there was much work in hand, he was assisted by other persons, but he alone acted under Letters Patent and held official rank ; doubtless he had servants and subordinates although they never come into notice. The references, indeed, to the Clerk or Keeper himself are not frequent, and it would almost appear as though in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries his charge related mainly to the care of the King's ships in time of peace. The admirals in command of fleets at sea appear to have undertaken the necessary administrative responsibilities as well as their more especial military ones.

The earliest of the Keepers known is William of Wrotham, afterwards Archdeacon of Taunton, in the reign of John. It is extremely improbable that the post was first instituted by John, although he may have enlarged the powers of its holder and given him higher rank in the official hierarchy. Although William of Wrotham is the first Keeper of whom we have knowledge, it is likely that he had predecessors, and that their office was a copy or a modification of a similar one held by servants of the Norman dukes even before the Conquest. That it was so often a domestic office, held by members of the royal household, seems to point to an antiquity coeval with other posts connected with the person or possessions of the monarch.

William of Wrotham was not the only cleric who held the appointment of Keeper, but socially he was perhaps of a higher rank than any of his clerical or lay successors. From the reign of John until the formation of the Navy Board by Henry VIII., when

the Clerk of the Ships became merely a subordinate official, the post was never once held by any man of mark in naval or political history. During the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries the Clerks were persons who either held minor appointments in the royal household, or successful merchants pecuniarily able to assist the Crown. The reign of Henry V. was one in which this tendency became strongly marked. During the earlier years of his reign the Keeper was William Catton, who had held the control under Henry IV., while also, as bailiff, representing the Crown at Winchilsea. Either the work was too heavy for Catton alone, or some one with money was required as a coadjutor, probably the latter. William Soper, a wealthy merchant of Southampton, was, during Catton's term of office, executing the same functions as the Keeper, so far as building and repairing men-of-war were concerned. A third person, Robert Berd, superintended the construction of the *Grace Dieu*, the finest ship yet built for the Crown. With what friction this triple arrangement must have worked we can imagine without material evidence. From 1420, Soper, twice mayor of Southampton and several times one of its representatives in parliament, became sole Keeper, and the Crown was certainly indebted to him financially down to 1430. He resigned in 1442, the destruction of the navy having left him no functions, and—it is not perhaps uncharitable to suppose—offering no opportunities for commissions and perquisites. For the next ten years Richard Clyvedon, a 'yeoman of the Crown' (p. 28, note), and belonging to the household, held the office. Beyond

a few trifling payments connected with administration, there is no indication of his interference in naval matters, and his appointment was meant more perhaps as a mark of favour than on account of any use that could be made of his services, seeing that the nobles and others who undertook to keep the seas would naturally prefer the assistance of their own servants and confidants.

If there was any Clerk of the Ships between 1452 and 1480 he has left no sign of his existence. In 1465 there is a solitary reference to Piers Bowman as 'Clerk of our Shippes'; his name is not to be found on the Patent Roll, nor among the Exchequer Warrants as in receipt of a salary, and it was probably only a temporary and local appointment. In the same year a payment of 157*l.* 5*s.* was made to Richard ffelawe of Ipswich, for repairing and 'keeping our ship' the Margaret; and there are other entries showing that money for repairing ships, and pressing, paying, and victualling men, was frequently paid over for distribution to captains, pursers, or even to persons apparently unconnected with naval affairs. In 1480 the Thomas Roger of the first section of this volume was nominated by Letters Patent of December 12. The determining cause of Roger's appointment was, possibly, the preparations for an invasion of Scotland which were being made throughout the winter of 1480-1. The actual invasion, under the Duke of Gloucester, did not occur until 1482, and the amount of service done by the fleet is not known, but naval necessaries in the way of ships, stores, and men, were being obtained on a sufficiently large scale, in 1481, to

render advisable the nomination of an official and responsible head. As in the patent recited here (pp. 3-5) Roger was granted one shilling a day for himself, and sixpence a day for a clerk, but had only two shillings a day for travelling expenses, when riding about on the King's business, instead of the three shillings allowed by the later patent of 1486. There are occasional references during the reign of Edward IV. to payments made to and by Roger in the exercise of his office, but money is issued from the Exchequer just as frequently to stewards, pursers, and others, for purposes such as wages, victualling, and the purchase of stores, that might be presumed to come especially within Roger's duties. The next patent to that of 1480, a pardon for all transgressions and offences, was obtained from Richard III., and he is therein described as a citizen and fishmonger of London, and as late purser of the late King's ship called the Antony. This was followed by another patent in 1485, also from Richard, appointing him and Thomas Gale as Clerks, with reversion to the longest liver. Gale was Customer of Exeter, but does not appear to have exercised his naval office; the form of double appointment, frequent enough afterwards, is the first of the kind known to the writer. The accession of Henry VII. compelled Roger to obtain a further pardon dated November 14, 1485, and this was followed by the patent here printed of February 21, 1486, reappointing him Clerk of the Ships. To have kept his place under such difficult and changing conditions, and such suspicious rulers as Richard III. and Henry VII., he must have been a man of some ad-

dress and regarded as either exceptionally competent, or desirable on account of the financial assistance he was able to give the government. The latter is very likely the real explanation, as, when he died, he was seised of the manors of Runbaldeswyk (Rumbalswick) and Holyngardyn in Sussex; of Westyngton in Hertfordshire, and half of the advowson of Eyott in the parish of Welwyn. In Staffordshire he possessed nothing at his decease, but apparently had owned land formerly in that county. It is curious that while his wife names February 25, 1488, as the date of his death (p. 6), the Escheators' Inquisitions of both Sussex and Staffordshire give January 19. His property was left in trust for his daughter Elizabeth, aged twelve years, but already married to William Essex.

Roger was succeeded by William Comersall, or Combresale, who is only incidentally mentioned in this volume. In 1478, however, Combresale had been master of a royal ship, the *Trinity*, and may have been chosen for his practical knowledge. But there is some reason to suppose, from the condition of the ships when Brygandyne succeeded him and from the phrasing used on pp. 135, 138, 278, that Combresale's term ended not by death but by dismissal. The grants of these appointments were for life, but there could have been no difficulty in getting rid of an undesirable holder.

Robert Brygandyne, a yeoman of the Crown, took up the work from May 1, 1495 (p. 138), although his patent is dated May 19. He remained in office until at least 1523, and the intervening years of the two Henries cover a transitional period

of the change from the mediæval to the beginnings of the modern navy, in which he played a part, and possibly an important one. Brygandyne probably belonged to a family that had been settled at Wachenden, in Kent, since at least the reign of Henry IV., and was socially therefore of a higher rank than his predecessors since Clyvedon. He was not, however, of gentle blood. The name does not occur in a list of the 'gentils of Kent,' of the time of Henry VII., given in a Cottonian MS. ; but a Richard Brikenden, described as a yeoman, was assessed at five marks for a subsidy collected in 1542. As other yeomen in the same list were rated as high as 20*l.*, it may be assumed that the original family stock held no very high place, in a worldly sense, among their class. From the entry on p. 323, of a payment to Alice Brygandyne for the hire of ground at Smalhithe on which the Mary Fortune was built, we may infer that some member of the family, perhaps his wife, was a landowner there. Robert Brygandyne was doubtless well known to, and liked by, Henry, as in 1490 he had been given an annuity of 10*l.* for life, and, in the same year, allowed to purchase a lease for seven years of the subsidies on cloth sold in Kent, and half the forfeitures on those insufficiently sealed. For this he paid 20*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* a year. During the remainder of the reign of Henry VII. Brygandyne alone had charge of naval matters ; and although, under Henry VIII., there were others occupied in administrative work with him, he still retained the foremost position. Either because Henry felt an actual interest in the navy, or from constitutional distrust, he seems to have himself

interfered in details. His interview with Brygandyne on 1 May, 1495 (p. 138), may be referred to the circumstance of a new appointment; but that of the following 6 June (p. 254) and the expenses incurred by Richard Symondes, in twice riding between Southampton and London to see the King about the Grace Dieu (p. 21), point to different motives.

Two other influential officials, several times mentioned in the following pages, Sir Richard Guldeford and Sir Reginald Bray, require brief notice since they were severally intrusted with the construction of the two largest ships of the reign; and Bray was possibly the designer of Portsmouth dock. Sir Richard Guldeford, or Guildford, is referred to in these papers as acting in various capacities, but he is first spoken of as receiving the *Martin Garsia*, which had only remained four days in Roger's hands, as a gift from the King (pp. 67, 70). Not improbably the *Martin Garsia* became the *Mary Guldeford* (p. 28), which ship belonged to Sir Richard, and makes her appearance in the Tellers' Rolls as a hired vessel in 1486. The gift is an indication of the favour and friendship with which Henry seems to have regarded this gentleman until his death in 1506. Richard was the son of Sir John Guldeford, of Hempsted, in Kent, and of his wife Alice Waller, daughter of the Kentish squire, to whom the Duke of Orleans yielded his sword on the field of Agincourt. The father, Sir John, had been comptroller of the household to Edward IV., and both he and his son joined in Buckingham's rising and were attainted when it failed. Richard fled to Brittany, returned with Henry, and was

knighted on landing at Milford Haven. From that time he was the recipient of a series of favours from the King. Of the more important benefits conferred upon him, were a chamberlainship of the Exchequer in 1485, the mastership of the ordnance in 1486, and the membership of the Privy Council. He was made a knight baronet in 1496, later, comptroller of the household, and, in 1500, a knight of the Garter. He received an annuity, several grants of money, and the Crown manor of Higham, which included the royal dues payable by the inhabitants of Winchilsea. It will be seen, therefore, that he stood high in the estimation of the sovereign, and, although his work lay mainly outside naval affairs, his connection with the Regent, to be presently noticed, renders his personality of some interest to us.

Sir Reginald Bray, who, as Treasurer at War, paid over much money to Robert Brygandyne (pp. 138-9), came into favour through being attached to the household of Margaret, Countess of Richmond, the King's mother. Like Guldeford he became a Privy Councillor and knight of the Garter, and received many material indications of the King's friendship. He is best remembered by antiquarians of this generation as the architect of St. George's Chapel at Windsor, and of Henry VII.'s Chapel at Westminster. So far as is known, his only association with naval business lay in his supervision of the construction of the Sovereign, and, possibly, of the dock at Portsmouth. It may be surmised that both Guldeford and Bray were respectively intrusted with the Regent and Sovereign as a cheap mark of



favour, which would enable them to reap certain perquisites without expense to the King.

We do not know what projects for the future occupied Henry when in exile, but, judging from his proceedings shortly after his accession, the strength of foreign shipping must have fixed itself in his mind as a thing to be remembered. Although the names of many other royal ships can be traced under Edward IV. and Richard III., only the *Mary of the Tower*, the *Grace Dieu*, the *Governor*, and the *Martin Garsia*, appear in Roger's accounts, made up for nearly two and a half years, as belonging to the Crown. Of these the *Martin Garsia* was given to Sir Richard Guldeford (p. 70), the *Governor* given or sold to Ralph Astry, and *Thos. Grafton* in 1486 (p. 74), and the *Grace Dieu* handed over to Sir Reginald Bray to be broken up and the materials used towards a new ship, the *Sovereign* (p. 47). Under date 15 April, 1487, an Exchequer warrant directs the Treasurer to pay Sir Richard Guldeford the money necessary for the building of a ship 'in the county of Kent of 600 tons, of which he has the oversight, like unto the *Columbe of France*.' From entries in the *Tellers' Rolls*, this vessel can be ascertained to be the *Regent*, and to have been built at Reding Creek, near Smalhithe, on the river Rother, which was then a tidal and shipbuilding port. No information can now be obtained about the *Columbe*, which seems to have so strongly impressed Henry. It appears rather strange that the penurious and unostentatious King should have deliberately expended the money necessary for such a large vessel when, if the navy required strengthen-

ing, an equivalent number of small ones would have been much more useful. The total cost of the Regent cannot now be known, but all payments were made to Sir Richard Guldeford, the Clerk of the Ships having, apparently, nothing to do with her. Even when she was prepared for sea, from July 12, 1490, it was Guldeford who received the money and paid all the expenses connected with the preparation. Although Brygandyne commenced his duties from 1 May, 1495, the Regent did not come into his charge until 6 June, and then only by Henry's direct order (p. 254). There is hardly enough evidence to support any positive conclusion, but a comparison of the entries, relating to naval matters, in these and other MSS., leads to the inference that at this time men-of-war did not come under the control of the Clerk of the Ships unless they required repair; and that the Clerk's functions were almost entirely confined to the purchase of stores and payment of workmen.

While the Regent was on the stocks the construction of the Sovereign was being proceeded with, under the care of Sir Reginald Bray, and she was at Southampton in August 1488, when Henry was on board. Although Bray had the responsibility, and doubtless the profits, the accounts were kept by Henry Palmer, an exchequer clerk, Roger's widow disclaiming all liability for her late husband (p. 34). The tonnage of these two vessels is unknown, but the Regent was probably the largest vessel yet built for the Crown. She carried 225 serpentines (p. 274), but their distribution is not given, and, in view of the customary solidity of

construction, their fire could have been of no effect whatever against a ship's sides. Their main purpose must have been to destroy an enemy's sails and rigging, and to sweep his decks. In the *Sovereign*, which, if smaller, was doubtless of the same type, their position is more precisely indicated (pp. 194, 195); and she seems to have been armed with 141 serpentes (pp. 216, 217) on two decks in the forecastle, and two in the summer castle (p. 176, note), in the waist, and in a poop royal or topgallant poop. There was no lower deck, at any rate as a gun-deck; all the armament of the *Regent* and *Sovereign* was carried in the waist and on the decks of the summer castle and poop. These vessels must therefore have lain low in the water to enable them to carry their top-hammer. Notwithstanding the number of guns, the *Sovereign*, when ready for a Mediterranean voyage, seems only to have had five barrels of gunpowder, four hundred 'pelletes' of lead, and two hundred 'dyce' of iron (p. 195); the chief reliance was still placed on the two hundred bows and eight hundred sheaves of arrows she carried. The *Regent*, when sent on service in 1497, was better furnished. Besides two hundred bows and four hundred sheaves of arrows, she was supplied with a last of gunpowder, three cwt. of 'dyce,' nine and a half cwt. of lead, doubtless for shot, and three thousand 'tampyons' (pp. 339, 340).

The *Regent* appears to have had a foremast and fore top-mast; a main-mast, main top-mast, and a main top-gallant mast (pp. 256, 269, 278); main mizen and bonaventure mizen-masts without top-masts, and a sprit sail on the bowsprit. The

top-masts and top-gallant masts were separate spars (p. 278), although they were fixed in position and not meant to be raised or lowered. With one possible exception each mast had its corresponding yard; a sail is mentioned in connection with the main top-gallant mast, but no yard. The Sovereign is similarly fitted except that she has no main top-gallant mast. Both these vessels show an enormous advance in the number of masts and yards, and in their sail area, on the vessels of the beginning of the same century which possessed, at the most, two pole-masts carrying two sails. The fixed and running gear, however, although necessarily increased in quantity, shows little or no change in character from that of the preceding century.

The standards and streamers frequently mentioned were, if of the same kind as in a later account of 1501, the former of white linen cloth with red crosses of say (p. 14, note) on them; the latter also of linen cloth or say. It will be observed that such decoration as existed was obtained by means of flags and pavesses; with the exception of a gilt crown for the Regent, gilding and carving are entirely absent. Here, painting the Regent cost 13*l.* (p. 237), but in 1501 painting her and the Mary Fortune was done by contract for 2*l.* 19*s.* 10*d.*, a sum which does not imply an excessive outlay on material. Each vessel had three boats; a great boat which was fitted with masts and sails, cock-boat, and jolly-boat. The davits, so often specified, were both fixed and movable (pp. 192, 203); they were used for the anchors and for other purposes, but were

not applied to hoisting the boats inboard. For at least the next two centuries the great boat was towed astern, but in 1515 we find such entries as—

‘ Bote tacles of stereborde syde with iv doble poles and viii single poles with xvj shyvers of brasse . . . . .	iiij
Bote tacles of ladbord syde with iv doble poles etc. . . . .	iiij’

which show that by that time one or both of the two smaller boats were hoisted to the ship.

There is no reason to suppose that the Regent and Sovereign represented any sudden move forward in construction and equipment. In point of size they may have been exceptional, but in other respects they could only have shown the results of three-quarters of a century of progress in naval science of which the intermediate steps are now unknown. It will be noticed that there is no reference to portholes, portlids, or any of the accessories of portholes, in the repairs of these two vessels. The portholes in the forecastles and summer castles were probably small circular openings, without any form of shutter.

In the supply of stores one marked change appears. Before, and down to, the first quarter of the fifteenth century the cordage had been mostly from Bridport, with an occasional purchase of Holland stuff. It is now almost entirely of Genoa or Normandy ‘making,’ with the exception of some bought at Lynn. In the next reign measures were taken to encourage the Bridport manufacture, which must have almost died out. Most of the timber

used was brought from the New Forest and Bere Forest, both within an easy distance of Portsmouth ; deals and cut timber, with other necessaries, are seen to have been chiefly purchased at Southampton, Adrian Lokyer, ' berebruer ' of that town, being frequently paid for all sorts of supplies. Philip Lokyer, who was one of the Customers of Southampton (p. 244), also sold cables, &c. to the government, and was doubtless a relative of Adrian, and assisted him with his influence. Materials were also purchased in London, at Reding, Fareham, Poole, and other places, and in Portsmouth itself. In the reign of Henry VIII. nearly everything used at Portsmouth was, to an even greater extent, sent from London, so that the existence of the dock and the work it brought to the town, did not, after a time, stimulate local industry. With the exception of iron, and that only occasionally, bought by the ton and worked up into nails, spikes, &c. at the royal forge, the administration prepared nothing itself, but purchased every article required for the ships. From the entries in relation to certain ships (pp. 206, 266, 307, 333) it appears, however, that cordage, after being bought, was used up for standing and running rigging on board the ships themselves ; whether the work was done by the seamen, ship-keepers, or riggers employed for the purpose, is not stated, but probably the former since there is no payment of wages under the latter heading. Fifty-two bolts of canvas were bought for the Sovereign and one hundred and one for the Regent. Whether this canvas was worked up into sails on board ship by the seamen, or done by persons employed ashore,

is not stated, but we know that for the *Mary Fortune* and *Sweepstake* the sails were made by Portsmouth tradesmen and workmen (pp. 299, 324). It will be noticed (p. 239) that the Regent rode by iron mooring chains in Portsmouth harbour; they must have shortly gone out of use, since cordage was used in the sixteenth century and iron chains were not reintroduced, as a new invention, until the reign of Charles I. From the account of stores in hand in October 1485, two months after Henry became king (p. 74), it will be seen that there was little in reserve beyond the equipment of the ships themselves. Supply was usually from hand to mouth, the warrants ordering payment for necessaries almost always specifying the vessel for which they were intended.

The other two men-of-war in these papers, the *Sweepstake* and the *Mary Fortune*, were newly built during 1497, at a cost of 120*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.* and 110*l.* 17*s.* respectively. They were only small vessels, but had three lower masts, a main top-mast and a sprit sail on the bowsprit. No armament is inventoried, but they carried powder and shot, probably only for hand guns.

These four ships were the most important, and the most certainly known additions, made to the navy by Henry VII. during a reign of twenty-four years. His perception of the value and need of a marine for England must be gauged from a wider view of his measures than is to be obtained merely from the list of men-of-war built by his orders. The royal navy, although small, was large enough for any purely fighting work it was likely to be

called upon to perform under a king who had no projects of territorial aggrandisement. The suppression of piracy would have needed a much stronger force, but piracy was regarded as an ordinary sea risk, and fewer efforts were made to deal with it, at this date, than at either an earlier or later period. The ambitions of the French kings were now directed towards Italy, a quarter in which Henry was doubtless well content to see them expend their energies, and the employment of such French naval strength as existed was confined to the Mediterranean. Although the union of Brittany with the French Crown was fraught with menace, in that it vastly increased French maritime power, its potentialities were only of an apparently distant future. The troops sent to Brittany, and transported for the invasion of France in 1492, met with no resistance at sea, and the Channel could not have been, for the moment, more completely under English control had the navy been immeasurably stronger. The account of the force sent to Brittany, under Lord Willoughby, in 1490 does not fall within the years included in these MSS., but it is worth noticing that of eighteen fighting ships in commission only two, or at most three—the Regent, Sovereign, and King's Bark—belong to the Crown. It will be observed (pp. 25, 57, 170, 218) that Henry, like other English monarchs before and after him, let out the royal ships on hire to merchants. The custom may have commenced in the ability of the kings to accept a low rate and thus undersell private competitors. But probably the long voyages now undertaken to



Italy and the Levant were only possible for vessels of the size of the larger men-of-war, both on account of the risks of the sea and of human foes, and because a large stowage capacity was necessary if they were to pay as trading speculations; Henry may have had this last factor in his mind when he built vessels of such large tonnage as the *Regent* and *Sovereign*. Men-of-war were continually taken up by merchants until the greater number, and increased size, of English ships in the reign of Elizabeth rendered such aid unnecessary.

As a component part of the royal fleets the hired merchantmen were quite able to hold their own with any probable antagonist, and an interesting portion of Henry's domestic policy was the method he adopted to encourage the building of vessels suited to war or commerce. With the exception of a reward granted in 1449 to John Taverner, of Hull, in recognition of his enterprise in building a large ship, the *Grace Dieu*, there is no previous instance known of a bounty grant to shipbuilders. The system seems, however, to have been in use in Spain, and Henry may have seen it at work when in exile and attributed good results to the practice. At any rate, soon after obtaining the throne, he commenced giving a reward to builders of vessels which were suitable for warlike purposes as well as trade. The reward was paid by a warrant from the Exchequer, and although few of these warrants now exist, their issue in larger numbers may be inferred from the losses among the State Papers of this period known to have occurred. Later the reward became invariably five shillings

a ton, but during the reigns of both Henry VII. and Henry VIII. it does not appear to have been a fixed amount, but was usually less than five shillings. Besides helping commerce such a plan largely obviated the necessity for a strong royal navy, as the vessels belonging to private owners could always be seized by the exercise of the prerogative. It was perhaps quite as much to spare the Crown finances as to encourage shipbuilding that Henry tentatively adopted the system. During Elizabeth's reign the bounty was only paid on ships of 100 tons and upwards; there is not sufficient evidence to enable us to decide whether there was any size limit in the preceding reigns. Through the first half of the sixteenth century the plan doubtless was advantageous; but when, in the Elizabethan era, the enormous increase in shipping was chiefly attributed to it, the many other conditions tending towards that increase were forgotten. Probably just as great a growth would have been seen then had no bounty at all been paid.

For reasons doubtless conclusive to himself the King seems to have desired to build as few men-of-war as possible. He not only hired English and Spanish ships, but endeavoured sometimes to buy the latter against the will of the owners. In ordering payment for three hired Spaniards in 1486, he was careful to direct the settlement should be made in full and immediately in order that the owners should report favourably of him at home, 'without any parte deteyning or abbrygging so that they may have cause to make good reporte of oure deling with them in these parties.' In these accounts

we see (p. 78) that there were three Spaniards in pay, although it is quite impossible to suppose that there could have been any difficulty in obtaining the small number of English vessels required. The ships mentioned in the text were hired at the rate of two shillings a ton per month, but, by 1490, the owners of others were getting only one shilling a ton like their English compeers. Henry was less successful in buying Spanish ships. The stringent ordinances issued by Ferdinand and Isabella, forbidding the sale of Spanish owned vessels to a foreign power, were of a somewhat later date, but there were doubtless some regulations to the same effect already in force. In 1489 the King tried to buy the *John de Hoyo*, understanding by the report of Sir William Vampage, who had commanded her (p. 78), that 'the Spanish shypp last occupied by hym in oure service is good and ought to be bought.' But the owners did not want to sell, so that a board, consisting of two of the chief Spanish merchants in London and two English ones, was to be formed to appraise her value. There is, however, no trace in the records of a purchase having been effected. It is possible that the Regent and Sovereign were costly to build, and that Henry had come to the conclusion that it would be cheaper to buy than to build for himself. In that case Spanish ships would have been more akin to the man-of-war type, as then understood, both in size and appearance than were English ships. The other vessels occasionally mentioned in the MSS. are generally small transports and need no especial notice ; but in 1487 there were hired merchantmen

in commission (pp. 28, 29), probably in connection with Simnel's imposture, and with the Lovel revolt which ended with the battle of Stoke on June 16, 1487.

Certain notes on the various guns carried on shipboard have been appended in the text, but a few remarks may be added here. According to Stow, cast-iron guns were first made in England in the reign of Henry VIII., but there is some reason to suppose that the true date is an earlier one. Certainly guns made of iron plates, hooped or banded together, were made here in much earlier times. In the middle ages the Weald of Sussex was the seat of the English iron industry, and archæological discoveries show that it had existed in that district during the Roman supremacy. The first cast-iron guns are said to have been made by Ralph Hogge, at Buxted, in 1543, and brass ordnance by John Owen in 1521. In at least one instance there is a payment, during this reign, to an Englishman for making heavy guns. In 1492 William Nele received large sums—in one case 45*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*—for only three curtowes (p. 84, note) made by him. The curtowe must have been too heavy a gun to have been constructed in the old way by hooping together plates of iron, and the price paid is too high for small pieces of that kind; if so, there must have been a home manufacture at an earlier period than is usually supposed. Moreover, there is some evidence that cast-iron guns were known in the South of Europe in the fourteenth century, in which case the knowledge must have travelled northwards, and a warlike country, such

as England was in the fifteenth century, could hardly have remained indifferent to such an improvement. When James IV. was preparing for the campaign which ended at Flodden, he took with him, out of Edinburgh Castle, seven great field-pieces, known as the Seven Sisters, and 'cast' by Robert Borthwick. If a Scotch gunfounder was casting cannon before 1513 it is difficult to believe that there were no English founders until 1543. Iron shot were also made in Sussex, and there are more entries relating to them than to guns. John Depeller, Robert Rowley, John Warner, and Robert Harrison, all Sussex founders, were employed at various times by the government. In 1490 there is a payment to the before-mentioned William Nele for the fabrication of iron shot 'called bowletts,' I think the earliest use of the word. There is no doubt, however, that if heavy guns were occasionally cast at home, the majority were obtained from abroad.

Gunpowder was of home manufacture. Robert Falconer, who held the appointment of government purveyor, supplied all requirements and was paid fivepence a pound for serpentine, or fine meal powder. The saltpetre necessary was imported, and, in the only instance in which the price is mentioned, cost 2*l.* 10*s.* the cwt.; brimstone and charcoal were 8*s.* 4*d.* the cwt. The proportions in which these constituents were used is nowhere given. On p. 129 we have the quantities required for 'new making,' a last of powder injured by salt water, but much of the original material must have been incorporated again. Carriages for the ship guns

are not entered in any of the inventories. The only reference to them is on p. 246, where there is a payment for timber for 'gonne stokkes.' In the early years of Henry VIII. both wheeled carriages and 'scaffolds' were in use on board ship; here there was apparently only a fixed, and probably light, gun rest. Field artillery was mounted on wheels at this date (p. 84, *et seq.*), and the system was soon extended to the naval arm. Quoins are not mentioned in these papers, and were probably not used here, at any rate in the form familiar to us, until the next reign.

Henry's naval policy was remarkable for another innovation besides the introduction of the bounty system. As well as the storehouse at Greenwich (p. 30), in the possession of which there was nothing remarkable, we have, in the Augmentation Office Book (pp. 143-60), the details of the construction at Portsmouth of the first dry dock known to have been built in England. It must have been part of a scheme for the formation of a fortified naval arsenal, suited to the needs of a permanent navy, since two years before, in 1494, there is an order for 2,068*l.* 11*s.* 1*d.* to William Cope in part payment of the charges incurred in building a tower and bulwark there. Leland says that they were commenced as far back as the reign of Edward IV.; if so, little progress can have been made, or the design must have been much enlarged, to account for the sums spent in completing the defences. The Solent had always been a favourite situation for the navy in peace, and Portsmouth itself is spoken of in connection with the royal vessels as early as the reign

of John. But during the fifteenth century the river Hamble and Southampton water were more frequently used than any other place. During the reign of Henry V. Southampton was the only town where the Crown possessed storehouses and appliances. While Henry lived, and until the navy ceased to exist in his son's reign, the ships were kept in Southampton water, or opposite Bursledon, on the river Hamble. There are traces in the earlier years of these accounts (pp. 22, 24, 27, 36) that the tradition which enjoined the use of the river Hamble for men-of-war lying up had not yet died out. One reason for the adoption of Portsmouth may be found in the probability that the Regent and the Sovereign both drew too much water to go far up, or perhaps even to enter the Hamble.

It can be positively asserted that as late as 1434 no such dock as that built by Henry VII. was used here, at any rate by the government. From one of Soper's accounts of that year for the docking of the *Grace Dieu*, we find that the vessel was got as high up on the mud as possible, at high tide, allowed to bed herself in the mud, and then surrounded by a fence of brushwood. It was this process that was always called docking, and the enclosed ground was termed a 'dok,' even in documents written in Latin. The paper of 1434 is the latest to be found, although there are many earlier references to such a dock. Between 1434 and 1486 there is no allusion in the existing accounts to any sort of dock, and it is an interesting question, but one to which no dogmatic answer is at present possible, whence Henry obtained the model or in-

formation which led up to the one at Portsmouth. On p. 23 there is a reference to a dock of the old kind; at least in the absence of evidence it must be presumed to be of that type unless we are to suppose that there was a dry dock at Bursledon. I have been unable to trace the earlier history of dock-building. The supposition that Spain, being farther advanced than England in the application of scientific mechanics to naval requirements, was the place of invention is negatived by the information given to me by Don Cæsareo Fernandez Duro, that dry docks were not built in that country until late in the seventeenth century. There is no evidence that they were known in France. There remains Holland or Italy, or the possibility that, after all, they were an English invention. Against the last suggestion is the fact that their introduction is not noticed by any chronicler, as would probably have been the case, nor is their existence alluded to in official papers of the reign of Edward IV. But it is curious that the dock of 1496 seems to have been undertaken as a matter of routine, without any difficulties having been experienced, so far as we can tell, just as though such works were familiar to those in charge. It was carried out under the superintendence of Brygandyne, apparently without a hitch, although there is no probability that he had had any training as an engineer, or, if it was new in England and merely adapted from some dock already built abroad, had ever seen one before. For the first three weeks the dock was under the charge of John Nest, who was superseded from the fourth week by Brygandyne, by order of Sir



Reginald Bray (p. 149). Nest is a purely English name and nothing is known of him. The reference to Bray is the only one in connection with the work, but the nature of the order given implies that he possessed the chief responsibility. In view of his reputation as an architect and engineer, it seems very likely that the work was carried out from his plans, but whether those plans were original, or only a copy of a similar structure already existing at home or abroad, is a question that cannot yet be answered conclusively. But what may be called naval engineering was perhaps farther advanced than we usually suppose, since there is a payment of 40*l.* in 1487 to the mayor of Sandwich as a reward for successfully raising a 120-ton ship, belonging to Sir John Fortescue, sunk in and blocking up the haven. Brygandyne took up his duties as Clerk of the Ships from May 1, 1495, and the work at Portsmouth was begun on the following June 14; he was not, therefore, an experienced official, and he is not known to have held previously any post requiring business faculty.

The construction occupied, as a whole, forty-six weeks. The first twenty-four weeks between June 14 and November 29, 1495, were spent in building the dock itself (pp. 144-8). Work was suspended during the winter and recommenced on February 2, 1496, continuing until April 17, during which time the gates were made and fixed in position (pp. 151-3). There was then a long interval until July 8, 1497, from which date eleven weeks were occupied in 'ffortyfyng' the dock head (pp. 154-5); this was done while the royal ships were in service

on the Scotch coast. The process in question consisted of backing the dock head, and probably the dock itself, with 664 tons of stone and gravel. The long space of time allowed to elapse between the completion of the gates and the 'fortifying' suggests that the latter was not a part of the original plan, but had been enforced by unexpected weakness in the dock as it at first stood.

The form of the structure was probably



The gates required 113 loads of timber, sawn up into 4,524 feet of plank, and their position is inferred from several references. In one instance (p. 152) materials were used 'as well for the inner as the uttermost gates of the dokke aforesaid;' on a later page (p. 171), twenty men were working at low tides for four weeks 'breking up of the dokke hede . . . and dyggyng of the clay and other Rubbysh bytwene the gates for hauyng owte of the Soueraigne.' In the next reign there are many more entries of a similar character, in relation to docking and undocking ships, which show that there was always a space between the gates filled in with clay and gravel. But the extent of the space between the gates, and the interval between the leaves and the opposite walls of the dock, as shown in the above diagram, are matters of pure guess-work. The body of the dock presented fewer engineering difficulties than the gates. It must have been built of wood

although very little was bought (p. 151), but at least 158 loads were obtained from the royal forests (p. 157) for the mere cost of carriage, and perhaps some was given by neighbouring landowners. Four tons of iron were purchased and converted into bolts, bars, spikes, &c. (p. 149). The wages bills give an average of from 38 to 39 men having been at work during each of the twenty-four weeks the dock was in hand; there appear to have been only seven or eight men employed by the week on the gates (p. 153), and but two on the 'fortifying' in 1497 (p. 155). There was a forge attached to the dock (p. 156), and at least one storehouse (pp. 209, 300), the small commencement of the government establishments. There was also one 'Ingyn to draw water owte of the seid dokke' (p. 157), but this did not do away with the necessity for buckets as well.

The first ship known to have gone into the new dock was the *Sovereign*. Her accounts begin here from October 24, 1495, when she was lying off Erith (p. 161); in December she was brought 'to the shore' (p. 162), but that can hardly mean aground, because later in the same month we have the charges for a wooden barrier round her, made to protect her from 'the yse in Thamys' (p. 164). On March 3, 4, 5, 1496, forty-four labourers and twenty mariners were employed in bringing her 'from the shore;' from March 14 until April 15 she was at sea between the Thames and Portsmouth, and on May 25 she entered the dock (p. 169). She remained in it until January 31, 1497 (pp. 169-71), a term of more than eight months, from which we may

conclude that there were not many other ships existing to require repairs, and that the prevailing impression was that a vessel would last longer in dock than afloat. But for the fact that the Sovereign had to be sent to Southampton because hired for a trading voyage to the Levant, it does not seem as though there would have been any intention of taking her out of the dock. How much Henry received for the loan of the ship is unknown, but as repairing and fitting her cost 595*l.* 6*s.* 5*d.* (p. 187) he must have driven a hard bargain to be able to make any profit. In 1487 the Mary of the Tower had returned from a trading voyage to 'the parties of Lumbardy,' which had occupied one year twenty-one weeks and five days (p. 58), and there is no evidence that any other man-of-war had been taken up by merchants in the interval.

The Regent was at Portsmouth from May 1, 1495, the beginning of Brygandyne's accounts, until May 14, 1497 (pp. 218-23), when she became the flagship of the fleet acting against the Scotch. Of this period she was in dock from March 4 to April 23, 1497 (p. 234), and the wages and victualling of the shipkeepers for the whole two years and two weeks came to 185*l.* 3*s.* 4½*d.* (p. 224). When the Regent and Sovereign were lying up, the masters received three shillings and fourpence, each, a week; the purser and boatswain, each, one shilling and eightpence a week in the Thames, and two shillings at Portsmouth; the quartermasters one shilling and fourpence, and one shilling and sixpence a week in the Thames, and two shillings and sixpence at Portsmouth; and gunners, stewards,

and cooks, one shilling and threepence a week. The steward was an assistant purser, and then and long afterwards the cook was considered an officer. Until the middle of the fifteenth century the customary rate of pay for the men was threepence a day, with a 'reward' of sixpence a week. From about 1440 wages show a tendency to decrease, and we see that the shipkeepers here were getting only one shilling a week (pp. 168, 169, 170, 219, 220). But these were not the sea rates. The voyage of the Sovereign to Portsmouth shows that the officers and petty officers obtained much higher wages than when in harbour (p. 166); but the 129 able seamen were only receiving five shillings for thirty-two days, and there were seventeen other men at lower rates. The entries in the Tellers' Rolls, relating to payments of wages when on active service, usually mention only the totals handed over to the captain for division among his men; but when any details are given the rate at sea is always one shilling and threepence for the soldiers and sailors, and one shilling and a half-penny for victualling. The men of a vessel hired for the conveyance of stores were also paid five shillings a month (p. 251), so that there seems to have been no difference whether the service was one of peace or war. There were no especial navy or army victuallers. The contracts were usually assigned, as marks of favour, to some of the minor court officials, who employed their own agents in the districts where armies were acting, or at the ports from which fleets were supplied.

The Regent, we have seen, was in dock from

March 4 to April 23, 1497, or those were the dates when the preparations for putting her in, and taking her out, began and ended (cf. p. 238). The repairs to this ship were carried out much more rapidly than those of the Sovereign, since the former was needed to take part in actual warfare. On September 17, 1497, she was back at Portsmouth (p. 253), and the time between May 14 and that date had been spent in the fleet supporting Surrey in his movements in the Merse against James IV. of Scotland, then championing the cause of Perkin Warbeck. It is in connection with this campaign that we have the account of ordnance and munition, sent northwards by sea, in the Chapter House Book (pp. 82-132), and the ordnance stores furnished to the Regent, Sweepstake, and Mary Fortune, among other ships, in the Augmentation Office Book (pp. 339-44). The Sovereign, it will be remembered, was well on her way to the Mediterranean when the services of a fleet were required. Mr. Gairdner describes these operations as 'a brief and insignificant border raid,' and they have passed almost unnoticed by historians. But the extent of the equipment sent forward shows that the authorities did not, at that time, regard the matter lightly, and, occurring as it did almost in conjunction with the Cornish rising, the invasion might well have proved serious had the people of the northern counties been able to overcome their hereditary hatred of the Scotch.

Henry, in accordance with his general policy, desired peace with Scotland. In 1493 he had attempted to obtain a treaty to ensure peace during the lives of himself and James IV., but this pro-

ceeding followed a plot, in 1491, to kidnap the Scottish king to which he had given his consent. After various adventures in Ireland, France, and Flanders, ending with an unsuccessful attempt to land in Kent, Perkin Warbeck came to Scotland in 1495, was received with open arms, and at once acknowledged as Duke of York. In return for his assistance James was to receive Berwick and a large sum of money, when the adventurer was successful. In September 1496 James translated his good wishes into action, and crossed the border with a small force. A manifesto issued by Warbeck had no effect in raising adherents, he being 'no better welcome for the company he came in,' says Bacon. James, who had hitherto kept his troops in hand, thereupon changed the enterprise into an ordinary border raid, and wasted Northumberland with fire and sword. Warbeck's protest against this method of warfare provoked the retort from James, that he was unnecessarily eager to protect men who repudiated him.

The failure of the expedition and any momentary irritation between the leaders did not, however, lead the Scottish king to abandon Warbeck. The Earl of Surrey was at Alnwick and, later in the season, retaliated by an excursion into Teviotdale, and 'ther brent ther howsses and ther corne to the greatest loss and empoueryshment of the countrey that was doon ther in an hundreth yere before;' a proceeding which doubtless helped to smooth matters between James and Warbeck. In the meantime Henry, who had spies at the Scotch court, and who, knowing the weakness of the

Scotch Crown, was not, perhaps, seriously alarmed, did not lose the occasion as an opportunity to obtain money. A parliament met in January 1497, when much stress was laid upon the unprovoked and predatory war waged by James, and a grant obtained of two subsidies, or 120,000*l.*, and two fifteenths, equal to about 30,000*l.* The effect proved more serious than the cause, for the collection of this money led to the Cornish rising of 1497. The western men 'muttered extremely that it was a thing not to be suffered, that for a little stir of the Scots, soon blown over, they should be thus grinded to powder with payments.' For Henry the event was much more serious than an incursion by a normal, and not very powerful, enemy, against whom all England would instinctively unite. But he was not altogether unprepared, since, after the parliamentary grants troops had been collected in Yorkshire to give force to the demand for the surrender or banishment of Warbeck, and these were at once moved southwards. The rebels, under Lord Audley, marched eastwards almost unopposed until they reached Blackheath; there, in the battle of June 22, 1497, they were defeated and the revolt completely crushed.

In view of the Spanish despatches, to be presently noticed, it may be doubted whether James had intended any further active interference on behalf of his guest; his presence at the Scotch court was, however, of political value as a means of bringing pressure to bear, in negotiation, upon Henry and upon the Spanish monarchs. But the Cornish rising presented an opportunity too hopeful



to neglect, of again entering England with better prospects of success than in the preceding year, and Berwick was a more substantial prize than a possible marriage with a daughter of Ferdinand and Isabella. James again raised an army, advanced into England, and laid siege to Norham Castle in person with his main body, while detachments acted in the country around. Norham, however, was strongly fortified, and under its castellan, Thomas Garth, kept James at bay until the news of the Earl of Surrey's advance with, it is said, 20,000 men, forced him towards the end of August to raise the siege and retreat. The English general, who hoped to force on an engagement, followed him into Scotland, and this brings us to the point where the accounts in this volume commence. Shipments to the north appear to have begun on May 1 (p. 82); therefore Henry, even in the midst of the Cornish rising, was not so much dismayed as to defer his preparations for the counter attack; and the hostilities progressing more or less throughout the summer did not prevent the work of strengthening Portsmouth dock being resumed in July. Within the next fortnight the Regent was sailing to Berwick; the Sweepstake and Mary Fortune must have followed later, as they were not out of the shipwrights' hands till May and June respectively (pp. 296, 319). Besides the vessels mentioned in the Augmentation Office Book (pp. 341-43), there were probably the Margaret Bull, the Ermytage, the Ellen of Calais, the Christopher of Calais, the Mary Hastings, the Peter, the Anne of Malden, the John of Hampton, the Gregory Ismay, and the John Castelyn, acting

as armed merchantmen, as well as the transports (pp. 84-102). According to the Tellers' Roll (No. 63), from which these names are taken, most of these vessels had been hired for twelve weeks from February 12, 1497; their period of service would therefore have expired on May 7, but they can scarcely all have been discharged at that moment. One hundred seamen were sent from Cornwall to Berwick to join the fleet with conduct, or subsistence, money of sixpence a day, or a halfpenny a mile. The obvious explanation of this apparently needless expense—that sailors were not to be obtained in the northern ports—is not necessarily the correct one; they may have been picked men, or it may have been a mild punishment for some connection with the rebellion just put down.

The naval force was under the command of Lord Willoughby (p. 103, note). We know nothing of his proceedings, and apparently the fleet had no fighting, but from one reference (p. 126), the admiral, and presumably part of his command, were at one time in the Frith of Forth. The operations, confined to land, were carried out by the army, and the results were not commensurate with the preparations. The chroniclers tell us that Surrey had 20,000 men, and although the figures of mediæval armies are proverbially unreliable, the completeness of his siege train and the plentiful supply of munition imply an ample force and the intention of a campaign on a large scale. The supplies sent from London can only have been in the nature of additions or to replace waste; a large proportion of his army, fresh from a campaign, must have been

already equipped. Moreover, the number of persons of rank with him suggests that something more was intended and expected than the nearly harmless progress that ensued. The Earl of Westmoreland, the Lords Dacre, Nevill, Strange, Latimer, Lumley, Scrope, Clifford, Ogle, and Darcy, all held position under Surrey. But in the account of Surrey's life and actions on his monument in the abbey church of Thetford, he is said to have had only 8,000 or 9,000 men with him, and this is a more likely number. The field of action proved to be confined to a radius of about eight miles from Berwick. Surrey was only in Scotland some six or seven days and devoted his attention to the destruction of the small border towers, perhaps in the hope that James, who was hovering near, might be tempted to an advance to save them. But it is just as likely, in view of the secret diplomacy proceeding all through the year, that the Earl desired to waste time in attacking the towers, and not to force James to a combat as a matter of kingly honour. Among others, the towers of Edington, Kirk Foulden, and Ayton were taken and destroyed; but the last, originally a stronghold of the Norman De Vescis, is the only one mentioned in the MS. (p. 129). Hall says that, after due summons, it was bombarded from two o'clock till five o'clock one afternoon, and that its defenders then surrendered unconditionally. Apparently after its capture, two barrels of powder were expended in its demolition (p. 129). This not particularly brilliant achievement was the most important success obtained by Surrey. James would not fight, or only upon his own terms. He

sent a herald to challenge Surrey to single combat, or to a pitched battle, the stake to be Berwick for him, or a 'king's ransom' for the Earl; Surrey naturally replied that, although he would be happy to fight, Berwick was not his to put in gage. The monument at Thetford contained a long account of the incidents of this campaign, but, unfortunately, those who drew it up were more interested in relating what the herald said to Surrey, and what Surrey said to the herald, than in recording the circumstances of an unimportant war, overshadowed by subsequent events. Hall writes that, to show his willingness to meet James in the field, the Earl drew up his army in battle array after dismissing the heralds, and awaited the Scotch, but fruitlessly, all day. This version is corroborated by the entry (p. 130), from which it appears that the two armies were in sight of each other and ready for battle. James retreated the same night, and the English commander finding the weather continuously bad—rainy and windy—returned to Berwick and commenced disbanding his troops. The decisive day was to come for both James and Surrey on September 9, 1513, at Flodden.

But in the matter of fighting the coyness on both sides may perhaps be explained from sources unknown to the old writers. Henry always preferred policy to force, and, whatever his earlier intentions may have been, he had been ready to accept the mediation of Ferdinand and Isabella. On the other hand the support given by James to Warbeck was more political than chivalric; he was quite ready to sacrifice his dependent, prince or pretender, if that

course would advance his aims. As early as 1496, on August 18, Isabella wrote to De Puebla, the Spanish ambassador in London, that James was willing to contract a perpetual alliance with Henry, 'in such a manner that he (Henry) may always be sure of him who is called Duke of York.' There was a Scotch ambassador in Spain at that time, from whom this information was obtained. A month later James made his first inroad into England, but the ambassador's instructions must have been given much earlier and doubtless represented the real drift of the Scotch king's policy. As Henry could only 'be sure' of Warbeck in one way—by obtaining possession of him—there is a significance in the words in which the proposal is couched. In view of the proposed marriage of Arthur and Katherine it was of vital importance to the Spanish monarchs to support Henry's throne; James was using the pretender as a factor in his negotiations for the hand of a Spanish Infanta in marriage. On account therefore of the close relationship between the English and Spanish courts he could not press Henry hard without losing all hope of attaining his object. From this despatch of August 18 we see that even before the raid of September 1496, and probably from the moment of his arrival in Scotland, James was prepared to repudiate Warbeck. The difficulty lay in the fact that there was, in reality, no Spanish Infanta available, and the diplomacy of Ferdinand and Isabella was devoted, for more than a year, to amusing James with hopes until the need for his neutrality was past.

But Spanish mediation did not concern itself

with James only. In March 1497, in writing to De Puebla, the sovereigns direct him to impress on Henry the necessity of peace with Scotland; 'he knows by experience how quickly a kingdom may be won and lost,' a reference to the touch and go character of the battle of Bosworth that Henry must have fully appreciated. In the same letter they refer to offers made by James and enforce the need of meeting them half-way,—'the ill-advised affray in England (of the previous September) must be forgotten.' It is not surprising therefore to find that in July, as soon as, or before, James moved, instructions had been given to Richard Fox, Bishop of Durham, relating to peace negotiations. The original paper is, however, mutilated, and the date, July 5, 1497, has been added in a later handwriting. But peace was in the air, and the desire for it on both sides may explain the lethargic character of the operations; Surrey's comparative inaction was perhaps due to secret instructions. Even while the Earl was in Scotland it seems to have been generally known that negotiations were in progress, since, on September 9, the Venetian ambassador, in writing to the Signiory, spoke of them as a matter beyond doubt. On their side Ferdinand and Isabella sent an ambassador, Pedro de Ayala, to Scotland with the object of furthering the pacification, and the first suggestion of a marriage between James and Margaret Tudor, then only eight years old, appears to have come, in April 1496, from them. Fox was joined with Ayala, and at first the prospect did not seem promising, as, according to Hall, out of 600 articles proposed on the two sides not one was

accepted or allowed. But James was prepared to sacrifice something for the certainty of a marriage with Margaret, and was content to wait till she arrived at a suitable age, and eventually, in December 1498, a definite treaty of peace was signed. Warbeck, having served his purpose, had to go, but James refused to deliver him into Henry's hands, contenting himself with dismissing him from Scotland. The landing at Whitesand bay, the unsuccessful attempt on Exeter, and the capture that followed shortly afterwards, speedily freed Henry from any further anxiety on that account.

The fleet could have seen little service while on the coast of Scotland, but the *Mary Fortune* used up fourteen bows and thirty sheaves of arrows, out of the thirty and sixty of each on board, besides all the powder, shot, lead, and tampions (pp. 329, 334). The *Sweepstake* used up twenty-five, out of sixty, sheaves of arrows, and all her powder, shot, and lead (pp. 303, 309). The expenditure of the *Regent* was not relatively so large (pp. 284, 291, 340), perhaps because she was the flagship and the consumption went on under the eye of the admiral. What proportion was used in the other ships there is no means of knowing. It is suspicious that on board the *Mary Fortune* and *Sweepstake* the exact total of most of the stores supplied was expended. That a certain amount of waste, if nothing worse, went on is shown by the entry (p. 130) of the articles 'ravenously despoiled' by the army, and the 400 lbs. of powder taken by the gunners 'by clayme of duty.'

A comparison of the stores sent down with those

received back (pp. 103-7 and 124-6), shows that the army could have had but little fighting:—

—	Sent down	Used or Lost	Received back
Bows . . .	110 chests	30 chests	80 chests
Arrows . . .	336 chests	45 chests	291 chests
Bowstrings . . .	43 barrels	9 barrels	34 barrels
Spears and demilances	761	152	609
Morrispikes . .	2,140	1,058	1,082
Halberds . . .	260	5	255
Bills . . .	6,190	1,616	4,574
Guns . . .	237	57	180
Rammers . . .	25	4	21
Powder . . .	6 lasts, 9 barrels	2 lasts, 7 barrels	4 lasts, 2 barrels
Charcoal . . .	6 lasts, 8 barrels	5 barrels	6 lasts, 3 barrels
Shot {	Iron . . .	252	3,526
	Stone . . .	20	1,633
	Lead . . .	11 baskets	30 baskets

But even of the articles expended most were lost or stolen when the army was drawn up in line of battle at Halidon Hill. Twenty-one chests of bows, thirty-eight chests of arrows, five barrels of bowstrings, one hundred and twenty spears and demilances, eight hundred morrispikes, and one thousand and sixty bills, were missing from that day, but are included in the 'used or lost' column above. More-over eight chests of bows and seven of arrows, four hundred and seventy-one bills, and two hundred and forty-one morrispikes, were delivered to William Pawne at Berwick when the army returned to that town (p. 128), so that only one chest of bows, no arrows, eighty-five bills, and seventeen morrispikes, seem to have been actually lost by use out of these London shipments. Even in these figures allowance



must be made for the hasty bookkeeping confessed by the officials (pp. 82, 83). Of the fifty-seven guns; of all kinds, missing, sixteen falcons were delivered to the aforesaid William Pawne, and five were 'broken' at the attack on Ayton; the remaining thirty-six wanting were harquebuses, and of these twelve were spoilt at Ayton, one was lost at sea, and twenty-three could not be accounted for (p. 131). So far as there was any active work at all it was an artillery campaign, and that the cannon left much to be desired may be inferred from the five 'broken,' or burst, falcons during the short bombardment of Ayton. But from the number of shot used (p. 129) a sharp fire must have been kept up. The strength of the artillery arm (p. 104) suggests that Henry had learnt its value when abroad, since its use was further advanced on the continent than at home. There is a payment of this period to seven gunners brought from abroad to England, which seems to imply that there were few Englishmen of sufficient skill or experience to undertake the superintendence of guns in action.

The King obtained the workmen required for the ships by 'pressing' the men wanted, by the exercise of the prerogative, just as artisans were similarly obtained for the construction or repair of his castles and palaces. But the exercise of this right did not prevent the Crown paying the full market price of wages, and the men appear to have been treated fairly and even liberally. Fourpence to sixpence halfpenny a day for shipwrights, and their food, which if rough was plentiful, must be considered an ample scale of pay, presuming the purchasing power

of money to have been ten times as great as now, a proportion obtained by the late Professor Thorold Rogers. There is no reference here to lodgings for the Crown workmen, but within another quarter of a century that also was provided, and without any reduction of wages. The rate had remained practically unaltered since the days of Henry V., the men then being paid from threepence to sixpence a day. But whereas they are now all called shipwrights, they were divided in the time of earlier kings into 'shipwright berders,' 'shipwright clenchers,' and 'shipwright holders'; the first received sixpence, the second fivepence, and the third fourpence a day. When Portsmouth dock was being built some of the men, who came from a distance, were given travelling expenses outward and homeward. The fact that an agreement had to be made with them (p. 149), shows that in this instance the right of impressment was not resorted to. In one case (p. 22) a master shipwright was paid eightpence a day, the same rate as under Henry V. John Haster, the shipwright in question, had been sent from London to Bursledon, from which we may assume that there was no one in the Southampton district considered skilful enough to superintend the removal of the Grace Dieu's mast, and her entry into her 'dokke.'

After the capture and subsequent execution of Warbeck, peace with Scotland and France, and alliance with Spain, Henry had little to fear from domestic or foreign enemies. His general policy kept England aloof from the turmoil of continental intrigue. The peace of the last ten years of his

reign is reflected in the records, or rather in the absence of record of any warlike preparation. The royal navy had not been of much use as a coast-guard ; it had not prevented any of the rebels and pretenders landing and putting their fortune to the test of battle. Such as it was it doubtless shared the general tendency, and, if it did not again become extinct, did not undergo any extension from the standard of the earlier years. But the era of expansion was at hand with the next reign, when the changes inaugurated by Henry VII. began to show their effect in the progress due to his policy.

Before concluding it may be well to refer to the shape in which this book is presented to members of the Society. Contractions have been extended, and modern punctuation has been inserted where it seemed necessary to make the sense clear, but the contemporary spelling has been retained for several reasons. A fifteenth century manuscript, dressed up in modern English, has a painfully artificial appearance, and, when thus masquerading, bears much the same resemblance to its source as does a translation to its original. Moreover, these two volumes are valuable to the philologist as containing several hitherto unknown, and many archaic, words, and had the manuscripts been produced in modern dress it would have been necessary, in numerous instances, to have quoted the text in the notes in its ancient form. The majority of the nautical words in these papers are still in use, and it must be interesting to the professional reader to notice the forms they took four centuries ago. Obsolete words have explanatory notes appended

to them, and, in this connexion, I desire to record my indebtedness to the Rev. Professor Skeat, who has kindly read through the etymological notes, and whose corrections and suggestions have enabled me to avoid various errors. I have also to thank Dr. W. S. Battiss for topographical information relating to Portsmouth, and Professor J. K. Laughton for much valuable criticism of the proof sheets. It should however be stated that Professor Laughton is not in agreement with some of the conclusions expressed in the notes.

CHAPTER HOUSE BOOK

VOL. VII.





### The Kyngis Shippis

Here ensue the parcelles of Accompt of Johannie Roger wydowe late wif and executrice of Thomas Roger to whome it pleased the Kyng oure souverayne lord [to graunte the] by his letters patentes vnder his grete seall at Westmynster 5

### The Kings Shippis

Here ensueth the parcelles of the Accompt of Johanne Roger wydowe late wif and executrice of the testament of Thomas Roger To whome it pleased the Kyng oure most dradd Souuerayne lord by his letters patentes vnder his grete seall to graunte thoffice of Keper and clerk of his Shippis after the Tenor ensuyng Henry by the grace of God King of England and France & Lord of Ireland to all to whom the present letters shall come Greeting Know ye that we in consideration of the good & faithful service which our beloved Thomas Roger hath discharged & daily doth discharge towards Us of Our special grace have granted & by these presents do grant to the said Thomas the office of Keeper or Clerk of Our ships within Our realm of England or elsewhere & that he be Keeper or Clerk of Our Ships within Our Realm of England & elsewhere for the term of his life To have & occupy the

aforesaid office to the said Thomas [for the term of his life] by himself or by his sufficient deputy for the term of his life And moreover We grant to the said Thomas twelve pence per day for his wages on the  
5 aforesaid office & six pence per day for the wages of a clerk under him in the same office To have & to take as well the said twelve pence per day for himself as the said six pence per day for the said clerk under him in the same office for the term of  
10 his life from any customs & subsidies in the ports of the townships of Exon & Dertmouth or in either of them forthcoming or growing by the hands of the Collector or Customer of the said Customs & subsidies in the ports afore said or either of them for the  
15 time being at the feasts of Easter & S<sup>t</sup> Michael the Archangel by equal portions together with all other profits jurisdictions commoditees & emoluments to the said office due appertaining or belonging And whereas certain causes & considerations specially  
20 moving Us We have assigned and appointed the said Thomas to ride as well concerning the provision & emption of all stuff & necessaries for our ships aforesaid as to take and arrest any ships in whatever ports & places of our realm of England as  
25 often as necessity or cause on this behalf requires We of our aforesaid grace have granted & by these presents do grant to the said Thomas three shillings per diem for every day for which the said Thomas concerning this provision & emption or the taking  
30 or arresting of the said ships as is aforesaid shall happen to ride from the customs & subsidies aforesaid in the said ports of Exon & Dertmouth or either of them forthcoming or growing And moreover We will & by these presents grant that the  
35 said Thomas from time to time & year to year during his life aforesaid the oath having been taken by the said Thomas or by his sufficient deputy or



deputies in Our Chancery annually as many days in any year the said Thomas shall ride concerning the provision & emption of the necessaries aforesaid or concerning the taking or arresting of any ships may have so many & such writs of livery directed & to<sup>5</sup> be directed to the collectors or customers aforesaid for the time being of the number of such days specified therein for the payment of the said three shillings per diem as well writs of allowance to the Treasurer & Barons of our Exchequer directed &<sup>10</sup> to be directed for the allowance of the said three shillings to him to be made & which to the said Thomas shall be necessary & opportune And we will and grant that our Chancellor of England for the time being upon the sole exhibition of these our<sup>15</sup> letters patents the oath as is aforesaid by the said Thomas or his sufficient deputy in Our Chancery having been taken may cause to be made & directed such & so many of the said writs which for the same Thomas from time to time as is aforesaid shall be<sup>20</sup> necessary & opportune without any other Our warrant or mandate on this behalf had or prosecuted Although express mention of other gifts or concessions by Us made to the said Thomas before this time not being made in these presents Or any<sup>25</sup> statute act ordinance or provision to the contrary made issued or provided notwithstanding In witness whereof these our letters patent we have caused to be made Witness Ourself at Westminster xxj day of February the first year<sup>1</sup> of our reign<sup>30</sup>

The said Johanne now being accomptable vnto the Kyng our said most dradd souueraine lord for the said office As well of almaner of sommes of money by the said Thomas Roger his deputees or seruantes in eny maner wise had or receyued at the<sup>35</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1486. The portion in modern English is a translation of the Latin of the patent.

Receipt of the Kynges Eschequier or otherwise for and upon the conduting of his said office As of all maner sommes of money by hym his said deputees or servauntes paid emploide & spent for and upon prouision of Stuff Takle and Aparail ordinaunces Artilleries and Abilaments of werre Reparacion and Riggyng of Shipps [with] and otherwise in condutyng of the said office And also of all the Kyngs Shipps and vessells with their stuff and takle to the same belongyng by hym receyued And of deliueree perusing & other wyse demeanyng of the said shipps vessells Stuff takle and Aparail ffrom the ffest of Saynt Michell the archangell the first yere<sup>1</sup> of the most noble reigne of Our said Souerayne lord vnto the xxv<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie the thridd yere<sup>2</sup> of his said reigne which day the said Thomas Roger deceased that is to say by ij hole yeres and cxlix dayes As herafter in this boke right playnely doth apiere

<sup>1</sup> Sept. 29, 1485.

<sup>2</sup> 1488.



## RECEPTES

HERE ensue almaner somes of money by the sayd Thomas Roger his deputees and servantes in eny maner wise receyued for and upon the condutyng of the said office and also all somes of money sett upon hym for the same at the said Receipt which neuer came to his hands ne of his said deputees ne servantes within the tyme of this Accompte as hereafter foloweth that is to say

### Receptes at the Kinges Exchequier that is to say Michelmasse Terme the first yere <sup>10</sup> 1

First the said Thomas Roger hath receyved at the Receipt of the Kinges Exchequier [by thands]<sup>2</sup> of the Tresorer and Chambrelaynes there upon the condutyng of the said office by thands of John de Salvago marchaunt of Jayne<sup>3</sup> As in the Peall<sup>4</sup> of Michelmasse Terme the first yere of the Reigne

<sup>1</sup> 1485.

<sup>2</sup> All words and figures within brackets in the text are crossed out in the original manuscripts.

<sup>3</sup> Genoa. Italian merchants played a large part in the financial and commercial history of the first two Tudors. Monetary advances were obtained through them, and saltpetre and other military necessities purchased of them. Henry VII. particularly affected the Genoese.

<sup>4</sup> From the Latin *pellis*. Originally the records were written on skins; later the term became applied to the rolls themselves *e.g.* 'The booke of the receipte of our said Eschequier called the Pele' (*Exchequer Warrants for Issues*, 11 Nov. 1467).

of oure said soueraine lord [righte] playnely doth apiere . . . . . cc<sup>li</sup>

Also the same Terme receyued at the said Receypt in like wise of the said Tresorer and Chamberlaynes there by thands of Richard Walter servant to Avereý Corneborowe upon condutyng of the said office As at the said Receipt in the said boke cald the peall doth apiere at ij tymes the oon tyme viij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> & the second tyme xxxvj<sup>li</sup> xvij

[vij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup>] xlv<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>

Sum ccxlv<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>

### Pasche terme the same yere—

Also receyued in like wise at the said Receipt of the same Tresorer and Chamberlaynes there by assignment made unto hym the iiij day of Juli the first yere of the Kynges said noble reigne As in the said boke cald the Peell of Pasche terme the same first yere of Record doth apiere by a taille<sup>1</sup> to be levied by thands of Thomas Combes oon of the Collectors of the customs & subsidie in the port of Suthampton . . . . . xli<sup>li</sup>

Also the same term by thandes of Avereý Corneborough vnder Tresorer of England As in the said boke of Peall of Record in like wise doth apiere . . . . . vij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>

Sum xlviij<sup>li</sup> vij

<sup>1</sup>. Tally. Assignments were frequently made upon the revenue in the hands of Collectors of Customs etc. at the ports in favour of certain individuals. The officers were, of course, allowed for the same in their accounts at the Exchequer by presenting tallies, slips of wood notched in various ways to represent different sums. In this case Thomas Roger received the longitudinal half of one indented to indicate 40/. That half he handed over to Combes when the money was paid, and Combes, when he settled his accounts, would present it at the Exchequer, when it would be found to exactly match the half retained there.

**Mychelmas term the second year**

Also in like wise receyued At the same Receipt by thandes of John le Moyne vpon the newe making of the Kynges ship cald the Gracedieu the [said] money receyued by Henry Palmer xl<sup>li</sup> <sup>1</sup> And by thandes of the same Henry Palmer another tyme As at the same receipt of Record in like wise doth apiere xlv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> . . . . . xliij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Also received in like wise upon the wages and vittell of dcciiij<sup>xx</sup> men marriners & soldiers receyued in vij shipps vpon the see in diuers sommes of money vnder written that is to say by thandes of the said Henry Palmer at oon time cc<sup>li</sup> Another tyme by the same hands lxxiiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Another tyme by the same hands cxxxvj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> As at the said receipt in Mychelmasse terme the second yere of the Kynges said noble reigne more playnely doth apiere of Record . . . . . cccc<sup>li</sup>

Also receyuid in lyke wise vpon the Reward of diuers maistres & marriners of diuers Spaynerdes shipps by the Kynges high comaundment as in likewise of Record doth apiere . . . . . xx<sup>li</sup>

Also vpon the hire of the Kynges Storehouse in Grenewich for a yere endyng At Michelmasse the said second yere of the Kynges reigne <sup>2</sup> . . . . . c<sup>s</sup>

Also receyued in like wise by thandes of the said Henry Palmer in prest vpon the said office the same terme at ij tymes that is to say at oon tyme cl<sup>li</sup> & another tyme clv<sup>li</sup> As of Record in like wise doth apiere . . . . . cccv<sup>li</sup>

Sum dcciiij<sup>xx</sup> ij v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Hen. Palmer was a clerk of the Exchequer.

<sup>2</sup> 29 Sept. 1486.

**Pasche Terme the same year**

Also there is sett upon the said Thomas Roger at the said Receipt as money receyued [theire] there by thandes of Thomas Brandon & other at oon tyme dciij<sup>xx</sup> xiiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> and another tyme xxx<sup>li</sup> as in the boke cald the Peall of Pasche Terme the secund yere of the Kynges said noble reigne of Record doth apiere . . . . . dccxxiiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Also sett upon hym in like wise as in money payd vnto Wiliam Remyngton of London Ironmounger for diuers cabilles of hym bought vnto the Kyngs use As of Record the same doth apiere . . . . . xiiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

Also receyued at the same Receipt the same terme vpon the keypyng of the Kynges Ship cald the Marie of the Towre. At oon tyme by thands of Henry Palmer xlv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> & another tyme by his awne hands<sup>1</sup> vj<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> As at the said Receipt of Record doth apiere . . . . . viij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Pasche Terme the same yere**

Also the same Terme receyued At the said Receipt by thandes of Thos Pratte [lxv<sup>s</sup>] lxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Another tyme by thands of Henry Palmer for his costs ridyng to Harrewich xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And another tyme by his owne handes xxxvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> As of Record in likewise doth apiere . . . . . vj<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Sum dcclij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Michelmas Terme the iij<sup>d</sup> yere<sup>2</sup>**

Also receyued in like wyse by thandes of Henry Palmer vpon the hyre of the Kynges storehowse at Grenewich for a yere endyng at Michelmasse the

<sup>1</sup> *I.e.* by Thomas Roger himself.

<sup>2</sup> 1487.

thridde yere of the Kynges most noble reigne c<sup>s</sup> And upon the keypyng of the Kynges Ship cald the Marie of the Towre in Thamys xxxij<sup>s</sup> As at the said Receipt the same Terme in like wise doth apiere

vj<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>

Also another tyme receyued in like wyse the same Terme by thandes of the said Henry Palmer for the hir of a howse hired for the Keypyng of certen Cables and Ropes of the Kynges As of Record in like wise the same Terme doth apiere

xxvj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Also in lykewise receyued at this said Receipt upon the keypyng of the Kynges said ship cald the Marie of the Towre by thandes of Henry Palmer As of Record the same Terme in like wise doth apiere

lx<sup>s</sup>

Also receyued in like wise by his owne handes At the said Receipt the said Terme xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> And by thandes of the said Thomas Pratte xxxvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> As at the said Receipt of Record doth apiere . . . ljs ij<sup>d</sup>

Sum xiiij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Somme of all maner Receipts by the said Thomas Roger receyued at the said Receypt within the tyme of this Accompt . . . MDCCCxlj<sup>li</sup> xjs iiij<sup>d</sup>

### fforene Receiptes<sup>1</sup>

fferthermore the said Thomas chargeth hym self with the some of xxiiij<sup>li</sup> by hym receyved of Benet Spynell Marchaunt estraunger for ij cables late bilonging to the Kinges Ship cald the Gracedieu to hym sold to the use of a Carrake at Hampton within the tyme of this Accompt . . . xxiiij<sup>li</sup>

Somme of almaner Receiptes within the tyme of this Accompt . . . MDCCclxiiij<sup>li</sup> xjs iiij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Receipts from other sources than the Exchequer.

### The Marie of the Towre

Here ensueth almaner costes charges and expenses by the said Thomas Roger had don and sustayned for the prouision of Stuff takle & aparaill ordinaunces Artillaries & abilamentes of Werre Reparacion & Rigging of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

#### Prouision of stuff and takle & Rigging of Cables the said Ship the Marie of the Towre.

**Cables.** ffirst payd the viij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the first yere<sup>1</sup> of the most noble reigne of oure souuerayne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> to John Halyngbury of London Irnemonger for vj cables the first of them conteyning in weight m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>dcxlvij lb the secund m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>cciiij lb the iij<sup>d</sup> m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>cccij lb the iiij<sup>th</sup> m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>ccc di<sup>2</sup> the v<sup>th</sup> m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>cc j quarteron And the vj<sup>th</sup> m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>cciiij lb And so emong them all thei conteyne xiiij<sup>m</sup>lcccc i quarter price of euery c<sup>3</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> [which amounteth to the somme] of hym so bought to the use of the Kynges said Ship within the tyme of this Accompt

iiij j<sup>ii</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>

Also the day and yere aforesaid paid to the same John Halyngbury for a caggeyng<sup>4</sup> cable weying m<sup>l</sup>c iij quarterons price of euery c xi<sup>s</sup>viij<sup>d</sup> of hym so bought in like wise for the same Ship within [the] the same tyme . . . . . vj<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> i<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1486.

<sup>2</sup> Half, for a half cwt. The figures are 2,647, 2,204, 2,302, 2,350, 2,225, and 2,203 lbs. The total is therefore 13,931 lbs. instead of 13,925 as in the text, but the cost, 81*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*, is right according to the smaller total, so that the odd 6 lbs. was apparently thrown in.

<sup>3</sup> Cwts. of 100 lbs. each.

<sup>4</sup> Kedging.



**Takkes.** Also payd the xvi<sup>th</sup> day of the same month to John Browne of Bridport for a payre of takkes & a payr of shets weying dccxlj lb. And an hauser for a tye weying Dlb in all m<sup>c</sup>ccxlj<sup>lb</sup> price of euery c xij<sup>s</sup> of him so bought for the same ship within the tyme of this accompt . . . . . vi<sup>h</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Makyng of Ropes.** Also payd the vij day of May the same yere to Peren Delamare hired for the [leying] openyng and newe leying of old Ropes that were belonging to the Kynges Ship cald the Gracedieu wherof was made m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>ccc</sup> weight of newe ropes of sundrie sorts price the makyng of every c iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . lxxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Saile twyne.** Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to Vincent Tye of Suthampton for vj skaynes of Saile Twyne of hym bought for the same Ship within the tyme of this accompt . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Canuas.** Also the day and yere aforesaid to the same Vincent for iij boltes Canuas price of euery bolt xx<sup>s</sup> of hym bought for the amending of the sailes belongyng to the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . lx<sup>s</sup>

**Ankre.** Also paid the last day of Aprill the same yere to laurence Haynes of Suthampton Marchaunt for an Anker of hym bought vnto the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this accompt cvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Sculles.** Also the same day to a wydowe late the wife of Walter Williams of Suthampton for ij sculles of her bought for the bote of the said ship within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup>

**Gonnpoudre.** Also paid the xij<sup>th</sup> day of March the same yere to Corneles Smyth of Saint Katrynes for ij barrelles Gonnepowdre conteyning in weight besides the tare diij lbs price of euery lb vi<sup>d</sup> of hym so bought for the same Ship within the tyme of this Acompt . . . . . xij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the same yere

to Philip Loker of Suthampton for a barrell of gonnepoudre weying the tare abated cc lb price of euery lb vj<sup>d</sup> of hym so bought for the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . c<sup>s</sup>

**Tymbre.** Also paid the x<sup>th</sup> day of marche the same year to Robert Castell shipwright for ij peces Tymbre of hym bought and spent that oon of them in makyng of a newe Rother xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> And the other in making of clampes for the same Rother iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> for the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also the same day paid to Raufe a Calton for a pece of tymbre of hym bought and spent in makyng of a talland<sup>1</sup> for the same Rother of the said Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup>

**Mast.** Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to Laurence Haynes of Suthampton for a mast of hym bought and spent in makyng of a Mayne Meson mast for the said Ship within the tyme aforesaid

iiij<sup>li</sup>

**Cokke.**<sup>2</sup> Also paid the xvj<sup>th</sup> day of March the same yere to Antony de la tour marchaunt est-traunger for a Cokke of xiiij ores of hym bought vnto the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Top arming.** Also paid the x<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same yere to Thomas Hawden of london Taylor for a Top Armyng of say<sup>3</sup> of hym bought to the use of the same ship within the tyme of this Acompt xl<sup>s</sup>

**Pitch. Tarre.** Also paid the day and yere

<sup>1</sup> 'Tallant, the upper hance or break of the rudder abaft' (Smyth, *Sailor's Word-Book*).

<sup>2</sup> From old Fr. *coque*, a boat.

<sup>3</sup> Say, a woollen cloth. Used in red, white, or green for streamers (*Augmentation Off. Book* No. 317 f. 24. Accounts of 1501-2). In 1513, and probably at this time, top-armours were in red, yellow, green, and white. In 1423 the Trinity Royal has 'j armyng cloth pur le Top.'

aforesaid to Peter Vandergose for a last of pitch and Tarre of hym bought and spent in Rigging of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt xlviij<sup>s</sup>

**Shodd Shovills.** Also paid the xx<sup>th</sup> day of february the same yere to William Parker of london Turnor for iiij dd<sup>1</sup> shodd shovills<sup>2</sup> price the dd iiij<sup>s</sup> of hym so bought to the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompte . . . xvj<sup>s</sup>

**Pitch Kettle.** Also paid the [day and yere aforesaid to] iiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same yere to Laurence Haynes of Suthampton for a pitch kettle of hym bought for the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid . . . xvj<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>

**Ocum.** Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to Henry Stone of London ffishmounger for xl stone [occu]okum price the stone v<sup>d</sup> ob<sup>3</sup> of him so bought and spent in serching and calking of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Shipbordes.** Also paid to William Cowper the same day for vij Shipbordes of hym bought and spent [upon] in repaying and amending of the Cokke of the same Ship within the time aforesaid . . . ij<sup>s</sup>

**Sundrie necessities of Irne by the weight.** Also paid the xx<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same yere to Philip Loker of Suthampton Smyth for diuers parcelles of Irnewerk of hym bought by weight and Annexed and spent in the same Ship in maner and forme vnderwritten that is to say a pyntell & a gogeon for the Rother weying lj lb annexed to the same Rother & c lb of spykes spent upon the same price of euery lb ij<sup>d</sup>—xxv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; also for xl lb spikes; lxj lb di<sup>4</sup> of long Rofe & clenche; <sup>5</sup> A bolte of Irne

<sup>1</sup> Dozen.

<sup>2</sup> Wooden shovels shod with iron.

<sup>3</sup> Fivepence halfpenny.

<sup>4</sup> 61½ lbs.

<sup>5</sup> Nails. Sometimes 'Rove' or 'Ruffe.' 'The Rove is that little iron plate into which the clinch nails are clinched, the planks of clincher boats are thus fastened together, which kind of work

for the porte & another for the Chene of the Cokke and a plate of Irne for the steme of the same Cokke conteyning in weight emong them all cx lb di price of every lb i<sup>d</sup> ob.—xiii<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob and for another c rofe & clenche xiiij<sup>d</sup> of hym so bought and annexed and spent upon the same Ship & Cokke within the time aforesaid . . . . . x<sup>l</sup>s i<sup>d</sup> ob.

**Nailes.** Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to the same Philip Loker for ccc iij peny nailes ix<sup>d</sup> ; cc iij peny nailes viij<sup>d</sup> ; cc vj peny nailes xij<sup>d</sup> & c x peny nailes x<sup>d</sup> of hym bought and spent in rigging of the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid iii<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Necessaries.** Also paid the same day and yere to sundrie persones for diuers things necessarie vnder written that is to say first a pottell<sup>1</sup> oyle for the calkers vj<sup>d</sup> spent in calkyng of the said Ship [bren] also for brennyng<sup>2</sup> iii<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ; cccc di belet<sup>3</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> ; di c tallowe vj<sup>s</sup> iij shepe skynnes for mapoldes<sup>4</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ; iij lb thrumes for the same iij<sup>d</sup><sup>5</sup> of them so bought and spent in Rigging of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt. And for thamending of the Ketell x . . . . . xv<sup>s</sup> xi<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of Shipwright.** Also paid the xx<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same yere to John Haster of Depford Stronde Shipwright for costs expenses & labor riding from London to Suthampton and there abiding xiiij daies in rigging of the Kyngs said Ship & riding

is called rove and clinch' (*Nomenclator Navalis*, 1625). In 1365 we find '14000 rove nails for the lathing at 1/4 per 1000' (Brayley and Britton, *Hist. of the Houses of Parliament*, Lond. 1836, p. 191).

<sup>1</sup> Two quarts.

<sup>2</sup> Breaming.

<sup>3</sup> 450 billets of wood.

<sup>4</sup> Mops, e.g. sheepskins for 'mappes' to lay on pitch, rosin, and tallow, 3s. a dozen (*infra*, pp. 174, 226, 294).

<sup>5</sup> Coarse woollen or hempen yarn. 'Throms to make mappes' (*Chapter House Bk.* Vol. XI. p. 93). 'Forasmoche as ye Wevers . . . have taken . . . in common usage and custume what tyme yat yei have wrought a clothe almost to ye end to kitte away to yair singuler avauntage ye yerne yat leveth unwoven and callen hit Thrommes' etc. (*Rot. Parl.* IV. 360 ; 1429).

home ayen by couenaunte with hym made in grete<sup>1</sup>  
within the time of this Acompt . . . . . xj<sup>s</sup>

**Yet wages of Shipwrightes.** Also paid the  
day and yere aforesaid to sundrie Shipwrightes vnder-  
written hired for the rigging and repaying of the  
same Ship that is to say William Cowper xxv daies  
John fforder & William Bolen either of them xix  
daies Robert Castell xxiiij daies Thomas Oxford  
iiij daies John Olis and John Wilson either of them  
xj daies every of them takyng by the day vj<sup>d</sup> besides  
mete and drynke within the tyme of this Accompt.

lvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of Calkers and Marriners.** Also  
paid the viij day of Marche the yere aforesaid to  
John fforde and iij other with hym calkers comyng  
from London to Suthampton for calkyng of the  
same Ship for their costs at iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> a pece within  
the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of the same month of  
Marche the same yere to the said John fforde & his  
iij felowes calkers calking upon the same Ship by the  
space of xiiij daies euery of them at vj<sup>d</sup> by day &  
mete & drynke . . . . . xxviiij<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the xij<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill<sup>2</sup> the same yere  
for the wages of xxx marriners receyued in the same  
ship by the space of vj wekes endyng the same day  
for the Rigging and takeling of the same Ship euery  
of them at xij<sup>d</sup> by weke . . . . . ix<sup>li</sup>

**Vittel of Artificers and Marriners.** Also  
paid the xij day of May the same yere for xlj dd.  
brede xlj<sup>s</sup>; ix pipes bere at vj viij<sup>d</sup> the pipe lx<sup>s</sup>; cc  
salt-fishes iiiij<sup>li</sup>; iij cades<sup>3</sup> hering xvij<sup>s</sup>; ij befs i  
quarter xxxvij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; ij bushels salt ij<sup>s</sup>, xviiij dd candall  
iiij<sup>s</sup> and D belet iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> bought of sundrie persons and  
spent by the said Carpenters Shipwrights Calkers

<sup>1</sup> By contract for the whole business.      <sup>2</sup> Still 1486.

<sup>3</sup> White Herring, 600 to the cade; 20 cades = 1 last.

and Marriners in Rigging of the Kings said Ship  
the said monthe of Marche and Aprill within the  
tyme of this Acompt . . . . . xij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

**Expences necessarie.** Also paid the xij<sup>th</sup>  
day of ffebruarie the same yere<sup>1</sup> to Thomas Arnold of  
Holborne brigge [for] hired for the conveyance  
of pitche tarre okum and other stuffe ordeyned and  
bought for the same Ship from london to Suthamp-  
ton by couenant made with him in grete within the  
tyme of this Acompt . . . . . xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same  
yere to William Cowper for the hyre of his Grete  
bote [for] hired for the conueyance of gones &  
other stuffe out of the Ship for to make her light  
that she [may] might come on grounde by the space  
of iij daies takyng for euery day xij<sup>d</sup> within the  
tyme of this Acompt . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup>

Also paid to William Peny Pursor of the same  
Ship for his costs riding from Suthampton to Sales-  
bury for diuers necessities concerning the same ship  
within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xvij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the prouision of Stuff takle & Aparail  
Reparacion & Riggyng of the Marie of the Towre  
clxxiiij<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob.

The ffote<sup>2</sup> of all the aforesaid stuff prouided and  
bought into the said Ship within the tyme of this  
Acompt

Cables of sundrie sortes . . . . .	vj
Caggyng cable . . . . .	j
Hauser . . . . .	j
Takkes . . . . .	j payr
Shets . . . . .	j payr
Ropes of sundrie sortes made of the Kynges old Ropes . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> m <sup>l</sup> ccc lb.
Saile Twyne . . . . .	vj skaynes

<sup>1</sup> 1486.

<sup>2</sup> The total or addition.

Canuas . . . . .	iiij boltes
Anker . . . . .	j
Sculles . . . . .	ij
Gonne poudier in iiij barrels . . . . .	Dcciiij lb.
Mayne meson mast . . . . .	j
[Tymbre] . . . . .	.
Cokkes . . . . .	j
Toppe Armynge of say . . . . .	j
[Pitch & tarre . . . . .	j last]
Shovilles shod . . . . .	iiij đđ.
pitch Kettell . . . . .	j

Rendered in the rereacomp<sup>1</sup> of stuff in the same ship.

### fforeign emptions

**Serpentynes.** The aforesaid Thomas Roger hath paid the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of June the first yere of our said Souerayne lord to Philip Loker of Suthampton Smyth for viij serpentynes<sup>2</sup> of Irne price of every

<sup>1</sup> First account.

<sup>2</sup> There is nowhere to be found any contemporary description of the serpentine, the earliest being of the time of Elizabeth. It then weighed 400 lbs., carried a 5 $\frac{1}{3}$  oz. ball fired with a charge of  $\frac{1}{3}$  lb. of powder, and had an extreme range of 1,300 paces. It was then going out of use, but during the last quarter of the fifteenth and first half of the sixteenth centuries had been the favourite ship gun. An inventory of the Henry Grace à Dieu, of 1514, gives her 184 pieces of ordnance, of which 126 were brass and iron serpentines; another paper (*Letters and Papers of Henry VIII.* i. 4968) names 183 pieces, including 122 iron and 4 brass serpentines. These guns always had one or two removable chambers for loading, and are sometimes distinctly stated to have been mounted upon wheels. Double serpentines are frequently mentioned in the sixteenth century. The first mention I know of its weight as a ship gun is of 1513 (*Stowe MS.*, 146, f. 71), when 50 were provided, weighing with their fittings, but without chambers, 261 $\frac{1}{4}$  lbs. each; 100 chambers for them weighed 4,100 lbs. Serpentines for field use were much heavier, some purchased in the same year averaged more than 1,100 lbs. apiece. Four of this class were made for Henry VI. in 1453 in length 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  ft. and 8 $\frac{1}{2}$  ft., and throwing a 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  lb. and 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  lb. leaden ball. (*Roll of Foreign Accounts*, No. XIV.)

If the 'pieces,' on a later page (p. 279), of twenty-nine iron

pece xx<sup>s</sup> of hym so bought vnto and for the Kynges most noble vse within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . vij<sup>li</sup>

**Gonne poudre.** Also paid the same day to the said Philip for a barrell of gonnepoudre<sup>1</sup> conteyning in weight the tare abated cc j lb price of euery lb vj<sup>d</sup> of hym so bought to the Kynges said use within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . c<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Cables and Hausers.** Also paid the xx<sup>th</sup> day of March the secund yere<sup>2</sup> of our said souerayne lordes reigne by thandes of Thomas Pierson oon of the Tellers of the Kynges Exchequier to William Remyngton of London Alderman for ij cables oon of them weying m<sup>cc</sup> lb j quarteron & the secund m<sup>cc</sup> xiiij lb & j hauser weying ccc lb conteyning amonges them all ij<sup>m</sup> vcc j quarteron xiiij lb<sup>3</sup> price of euery c-x<sup>s</sup> of hym so bought to the use of our said Souerayne lord within the tyme of this Accompt

xiiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

Sum of all the said Emptions xxvj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

### Kepyng of Shipps.

Here ensue almaner costes charges & expenses by the said Thomas Roger paid sustayned & borne for and upon the saufe kepyng of the Kings Shipps within havens within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

**The Gracedieu.** ffirst paid the xj<sup>th</sup> day of marche the first yere<sup>4</sup> of the most noble reigne of serpentines and one of brass represent the full weight—65½ lbs. each the former, and 90 lbs. the latter—these guns were very much lighter at this date than in 1513. But it is probable that the broken metal inventoried was only the portion saved after bursting or other accident.

<sup>1</sup> Powder and shot were made at home. In 1490 five lasts of serpentine powder were bought of Thos. Ffaconer at 50*l.* a last; in 1495 he is called 'oure gounepoudre maker.' The last was 2,400 lbs.

<sup>2</sup> 1487.

<sup>3</sup> 2,739 lbs. One pound and a half is not charged for in the price of 13*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.*

<sup>4</sup> 1486.



oure said Soueraine lord King Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for the wages of xx marriners reteyned in the Kynges Ship cald the Gracedieu for the saufe keeping of the same from the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of August the same yere vnto the xj<sup>th</sup> day of October<sup>1</sup> then next ensuyng that is to say by the space of vij wekes euery of them takyng by the weke xij<sup>d</sup> for his wages within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . vij<sup>li</sup>

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to William Peny then Pursor<sup>2</sup> of the same ship for the vittell of the said xx marriners for a weke [begynny] begynnyng the said xxij<sup>th</sup> day of August vnto the xxix<sup>th</sup> day of the same euery of the same marriners at xij<sup>d</sup> within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xx<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to Richard Symondes Maister of the same Ship & Nicholas Wotton Boteswayne of the same attending about the saufe keepyng of the same Ship ouer and aboue the said noubre of xx marriners by the said space of vij wekes endyng the said [xxix<sup>th</sup>] xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre for their wages the said Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> by the weke and the Boteswayne at xvij<sup>d</sup> by the weke within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to the said Richard Symondes for his costes and expenses riding at ij sundrie tymes fro [hampton] Suthampton to London to the Kynges grace by his high comaundment for diuers matters concerning the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xx<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The dates in the text, as in all official documents, are calculated, not by the legal or historical, but by the regnal year, that is, from the day of the king's accession. In the case of Henry VII. that event occurred on 22 Aug. 1485, therefore the money paid on 11 Mar. 1485-6 was for services rendered from 22 Aug. to 11 Oct. preceding.

<sup>2</sup> The title of pursor was old even in the days of Henry VII. In addition to the duties particularly associated with the post, pursors are often found to be charged with the keeping and control of ships and the purchase of timber, canvas, and other stores.

Also paid the xvj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the same yere<sup>1</sup> to John Haster Shipwright As well vj<sup>s</sup> for his costs and expences riding from London to Burselden to the said ship in and owt by vj daies takyng for every day xij<sup>d</sup> As for his wages vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> working about the said Ship by x daies ouer the said vj daies preparyng the strikyng of her mast takyng for every day viij<sup>d</sup> within the tyme of this Accompt . xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid to the same John Haster the day and yere aforesaid for his horse hire by the space of the said vj daies riding in & out, & x daies [the] working upon the said Ship takyng for euery day iij<sup>d</sup> & horse meite at Suthampton the said x daies there working at iij<sup>d</sup> the day & night within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . vij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to ij men hired for the fellyng of the said Ships mast by the space of a day either of them at vj<sup>d</sup> within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xij<sup>d</sup>

Also payd the vj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the same yere to William Parken of London Turnor for iij dd shodde shovilles price of euery dd with the cariage v<sup>s</sup> of hym so bought vnto and for the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . xv<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the last day of ffebruarie the same yere<sup>2</sup> to Richard Symondes maister of the same Ship viij men & a page hired for the saufe Keping of the said Ship from the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the first yere of our Soueraine lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the said last day of ffebr then next after by the space of xx wekes the said Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> by the weke viij men euery of them at ij<sup>s</sup><sup>3</sup> & the page<sup>4</sup> xvij<sup>d</sup> by the weke within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xx<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same

<sup>1</sup> 1485.

<sup>2</sup> 1486.

<sup>3</sup> This doubtless includes victualling. Compare next entry.

<sup>4</sup> Ship's boy. French *page de navire* ; cf. Spanish *paje*.

yere to the said Maister and xx other marriners reteyned for the saufe kepyng of the same ship and laboryng in castyng out of the [last]<sup>1</sup> ballast and conueying of the Stuff and takle of her into the Abbey of Netley by the space of iiij wekes the said Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> by the weke and euery of the said xx marriners at ij<sup>s</sup> by the weke for their wages and vittell within the tyme aforesaid . . . vij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the xij<sup>th</sup> day of May the same yere<sup>2</sup> for the wages and vittell of c men hired by the space of ij daies for the conueyaunce of the said Ship into the dokke euery man at viij<sup>d</sup> within the tyme afore expressed . . . vj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to William Saxsy of Tychfeld laborer hired for the making clene of the said dokke and shottyng the hede of the same by couenant with hym made in grete within the tyme of this Accompt . . . vj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Haster shipwright for his costes riding from London to Suthampton and ayen<sup>3</sup> and there attending about the bringing of the same ship into her dokke by the space of xiiij daies within the tyme aforesaid . . . xl<sup>s</sup>

Sum lvj<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup>

### The Marie of the Towre

Also paid the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the first yere<sup>4</sup> of the said noble reigne of oure Souueraine lord the Kyng for the wages [and vittells] of xxj marriners reteyned in the Kynges ship called the Marie of the Toure for the saufe keping of the same [afore] in

<sup>1</sup> The clerk intended at first to write 'lastage,' the old word for 'ballast.' Last, lastage, and ballast are all from the A.S. *hlæst*, a load.

<sup>2</sup> 1486.

<sup>3</sup> To Southampton and back again.

<sup>4</sup> 1485.

the porte of Suthampton from the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of August the same yere vnto the said xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre by the space of vij wekes the Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke the boteswayne at xvij<sup>d</sup> and euery other marriner at xij<sup>d</sup> withyn the tyme of this Accompt  
viiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the same yere for the wages of xxx marriners hired ouer and aboue the said noumbre of xxj marriners Kepyng the said ship for the conueyance of the same from afore Suthampton to Burselden to be kept with lesse charge by the space of a weke euery marriner at xij<sup>d</sup>  
xxx<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to John Hervy lodesman for lodemanage<sup>1</sup> of the same Ship from afore the said Town to Burselden by couenant with hym made in grete within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . x<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid for a quarter of beef iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Dauby White for di c bukhorne<sup>2</sup> x<sup>d</sup> and to Stephen Smyth for a quarteron of salt fish x<sup>s</sup> of them so bought and spent in conueyance of the said Ship to Burselden the same tyme . . . xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the last day of ffebruarie the same yere<sup>3</sup> for the wages and vittell of v men and a page kepyng the same Ship at Burselden from the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre vnto the said last day of ffebruarie that is to say by the space of xx wekes euery [of them xv] man at ij<sup>s</sup> by the weke and the page at xvij<sup>d</sup> by the weke within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xj<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the second day of August the [said] second yere<sup>4</sup> of the Reigne of our said Souuerayne

<sup>1</sup> Piloting.

<sup>2</sup> Buck, elk, and hart horns occur not only in the victualling accounts but almost invariably among the ordnance stores of the fifteenth century, possibly for cross-bows.

<sup>3</sup> 1486.

<sup>4</sup> 1487.

lord the Kyng to John Mustok Hugh Alen & John Miller Carpenters hired for the stopping of sundrie lekes of the same Ship after she come out of the parties of Lumbardie by the space of vj daies euery of them at viij<sup>d</sup> by day for their wages and vittells within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Cappe maister of the same Ship and xvij marriners with hym reteyned in the same from the xxx<sup>th</sup> day of July the same yere which day the said Thomas Roger receyued the said ship of Sir William Capell<sup>1</sup> Knight & William Heriott Marchaunt after the said voiage into the parties of Lumbardie vnto the said vj<sup>th</sup> day of August by the space of a hole weke for the stopping of lekes & castyng Balast the said John Cappe at xx<sup>d</sup> John Teys Boteswayne xvij<sup>d</sup> William Geffrey xvj<sup>d</sup> xiiij men euery man at xij<sup>d</sup> & ij men either at viij<sup>d</sup> by the said weke euery of them at xij<sup>d</sup> for their vittell . . . . . xxxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the secund day of Octobre the iij<sup>d</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of the Reigne of the Kinges said Reigne for the wages and vittell of viij marriners reteyned in the said Ship for the Saufe keypyng of the same by the space of viij wekes [euery of the] endyng the same day euery of them at ij<sup>s</sup> by the weke within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . vj<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Cappe & Richard Grene maisters and xxx other marriners hired ouer the said noumbre of viij mariners attending & laboring as well in bringing the said Ship into the Dokke at Erith as in conueyance

<sup>1</sup> Sheriff of London 1489, Lord Mayor in 1503 and 1509; ancestor of the Earls of Essex. He must have been a wealthy man, since, towards the end of the reign, he got into difficulties with Empson and Dudley to the amount of 1,600*l.*, and only Henry's death, it is said, saved him from further extortion (Bacon, *Life of Henry VII.*).

<sup>2</sup> 1487.

of her stuff & takle into the Kyngs Store howse at  
Grenewich by the space of a weke endyng the said  
secund day of Octobre the said John Cappe at iii<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>  
Richard Grene ij<sup>s</sup> & euery other xij<sup>d</sup> for their wages  
and euery man xij<sup>d</sup> for his vittell within the tyme of  
this Accompt . . . . . lxvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to William  
Coke of Grenewich for the hyre of his lightor hired  
by the space of the weke afore expressed for the  
conueiance of the Stuff and takle belongyng to the  
said Ship into the store hows at Grenewich by  
couenant made with hym in grete within the tyme  
of this Accompt . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Novembre the same  
yere to John Osmonde & Ruff Cooke for their  
wages & vittell reteyned for the Saufe keeping of the  
same Ship at Erith in a dokke from the second day  
of Octobre the same yere vnto the said [secund d]  
xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of Novembre by the space of viij wekes  
either of them at ij<sup>s</sup> by the weke within the tyme  
aforesaid . . . . . xxxij<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie the same  
yere<sup>1</sup> to the said John & [Raufe] Ruff for their like  
wages and vittell keeping the said Ship at Erith in  
her dokke from the aforesaid xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Novem-  
bre vnto the ix<sup>th</sup> day of Marche then next ensuyng  
that is to say by xv wekes either of them at ij<sup>s</sup> by  
the weke within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . lx<sup>s</sup>

Somme xxxix<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

### The Gouvernor

Also paid the vj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the first yere<sup>2</sup>  
of the most noble reigne of oure said souueraine  
lord the Kyng to the Maister of the Kynges ship cald  
the Gouvernor John Hamond and xxj other marri-

<sup>1</sup> 1488.

<sup>2</sup> 1485.

ners hired for the Saufe Keping of the same Ship afore the town of Suthampton from the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of August the said first yere vnto the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre then next ensuyng that is to say by the space of vij wekes the said Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> by the weke and every other marriner at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke for their wages besides their vittell within the tyme of this Accompt. . . . . viij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup><sup>1</sup>

Also paid the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the same yere for the wages of xx marriners [hired] ouer & above the said noumbre keyng the said Ship hired for the conueyance of the same Ship from afore the said Town of Suthampton to Burselden there to be kept at the Kynges lesser cost & charges from the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre vnto the xvij<sup>th</sup> day of the same Month that is to say by the space of a weke eury of them at xij<sup>d</sup> besides his vittell xx<sup>s</sup> And the same day to Alen Wilson marriner hired for the lode-manage of the same Ship from afore the said Town of Suthampton vnto Burselden by couenant with hym made in grete x<sup>s</sup> within the tyme of Accompt xxx<sup>s</sup>

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to a Bocher of Hampton for a quarter of beef iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> to David White for  $\bar{d}i$  c bukhorne x<sup>d</sup> & to Stephen Smyth for a quarter of salt x<sup>s</sup> of them so bought and spent in bringyng of the same Ship to Burselden within the tyme aforesaid . . . . . xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the same day and yere to the Boteswayne of a Spaynard ship for hym and his felawes in Reward for the weying of an Anker belongyng to the Kynges said Ship whiche was left behynde her afore the said Towne of Suthampton within the tyme Aforesaid . . . . . ij<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In this and several other instances the accounts do not appear to work out correctly; sometimes they are marked with an asterisk in the MS., showing that the discrepancies did not escape notice.

Also paid the last day of februarie the same yere<sup>1</sup> for the wages and vittell of iij men for the saufe keping of the same Ship from the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre vnto the said last day of februarie by the space of xx wekes euery of them at ij<sup>s</sup> by the weke within the tyme Aforesaid . . . . . viij<sup>li</sup>

Somme of all the Costs & charges concerning the keping of the said Shippe . . . . . cxv<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

#### WAGES OF WARRE

Wages of sundrie Capitaines and men of Werre that is to say marriners & soldiors reteined in the Kyngs seruice upon the See in Shippes cald

**The Marie Guldeford.** The said Thomas Roger the [secund] ix<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the secund yere<sup>2</sup> of the reigne of oure said Souueraine lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for the wages and vittell of ccxl men marriners and soldiors reteigned in Ship cald the Marie Guldeford upon the see for the [saufe] keping of the saufe<sup>3</sup> from the xv<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same yere vnto the x<sup>th</sup> day of May then next ensuying that is to say by the space of viij weekes euery man at ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> ob.<sup>4</sup> by the weke for the same tyme within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . ccxx<sup>li</sup>

**The Carvell of Ewe.**<sup>5</sup> Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Dauid yoman of the Corowne<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1486.

<sup>2</sup> 1487.

<sup>3</sup> *Sic.*

<sup>4</sup> Two shillings and threepence halfpenny.

<sup>5</sup> Eu, on the Norman coast.

<sup>6</sup> There were usually twenty-four Yeomen of the Crown, 'semely persones . . . bold men, chosen and tryed out of every lordes house in England for theyre cunningg and virtew' (*Liber Niger Domus Regis Edward IV.*). In the time of Edward III. they appear to have been a body-guard, but were now attached to various departments of the royal household for personal service. They were sometimes employed on work other than domestic—'and also the yomen of the crowne bene ridden into diuise countries to arrest men that be apeched' (*Plumpton Correspondence*, Camd. Soc. p. 20). Cf. also Burrows, *The Family of Brocas of Beaurepaire*, p. 57.



Maister and owner of a ship cald the Carvell of Ewe otherwise cald the Marie and John for the wages and vittell of clxx men marriners and soldiors reteyned to do the Kyng seruice in the same Ship vpon the See by the space of all the said viij wekes euery man at ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . clv<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**The Marie of Portsmouth.** Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Dockett and Richard Hardy owners of a ship cald the Marie of Portesmouth for the wages and vittell of clx men marriners and soldiours reteyned in the same to do the Kyng seruice vpon the See in like wise by the space of the said viij wekes euery man at ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke within the tyme of this Acompt . . . . . cxlvj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

**The Marie Turbirvile and the Margaret.** Also paid the iiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the same yere to s<sup>r</sup> John Turbirvill<sup>1</sup> knyght owner of ij shippes oon of them cald the Marie Turbirvile and that other the Margaret for the Wages and vittell of dclx men marriners and soldiours reteyned in the said ij shippes to do the Kyng seruice vpon the see from the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same yere vnto the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of May then next ensuyng that is to say by the space of viij wekes euery man at ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke within the tyme Aforesaid . . . . . cxlvj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

**The John de ffole.**<sup>2</sup> Also paid the ix day of Aprill the same yere to Richard Barkeley owner of a Barke cald John de ffole for the wages and vittell of l men marriners & souldiours reteyned in the same to do the Kyng seruice vpon the see from the xv<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the same yere vnto the x<sup>th</sup> day of May then next ensuyng that is to say by the space of [ij ms] viij wekes euery man at ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke within the tyme of this Accompt xlv<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Of Bere Regis, Dorsetshire. John Turberville was knighted on Bosworth Field, and Sheriff of Somerset and Dorset in 1486.

<sup>2</sup> Folly, adjoining Bideford, on the River Torridge, co. Devon.

Somme of all the said Wages of Werre dccxv<sup>li</sup>  
fforene costes & Expenses necessarie in conduting  
of the said office That is to say

### Hiring of a Store house at Grenwich

fferthermore the said Thomas Roger paid for  
the fferme of a hows at Grenewich hired for the sauf  
kepying of the Kynges Stuff and takle and ordnaunce  
belongying unto hys Ships at c<sup>s</sup> by yere payable  
at the ffestes of Ester and Michelmasse by even  
porcons, that is to say for iiij ffestes within the tyme  
of this Acompt x<sup>li</sup>.

Also the Aforesaid Johanne Roger prayth to be  
allowde for the ferme of the said Storehowse occupied  
with the Kyngs said Stuff takle & ordinaunces from  
the fest of Michelmasse the iiij<sup>d</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the Kyngs  
said Reigne vnto the [fest] ix daye of Aprill [Michel-  
masse] last past that is to say by oon half year &  
x dayes . . . . . lijs viij<sup>d</sup> ob [c<sup>s</sup>]

### Riding costs of Henry Palmer

Also to Henry Palmer the ix<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the  
said secund yere<sup>2</sup> of the Kynges reigne for his Costes  
and expenses ridyng from London to portesmouth  
& in to the Ile of Wyght for the arestyng of a ship  
cald the Marie of Portismouth for to do the Kyng  
seruice vpon the See ridyng in & out & occupied  
about the same by the space of x dayes at xvj<sup>d</sup> by  
day within the tyme of this Accompte . . . xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>

Also to the same Henry for his costes Expenses  
& horse hire with ij men ridyng with hym for the  
saufe condutyng and conueiance of money from  
London vnto Portismouth & Waymuth apoynted  
for the Wages and vittell of sundrie marriners and  
soldiors retheyned in ij ships bylongyng to s<sup>r</sup> John

<sup>1</sup> 1487.

<sup>2</sup> 1487.

Turbirvill & apointed to the See in the Kynges service for ij months so ridyng to & from and occupied about the same by the space of xij daies within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . xxjx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also to the same Henry, Robert Wryght & William Mountford for their like Costes & Expenses riding from London to Sandwich & along by the See coast to the Cambre<sup>1</sup> with clv li [of money] apoynted for the Wages & vittell of sundrie marriners & soldiors reteyned in the shippes cald the Marie Guldeford the Carvell of Ewe the Marie Portismuth & the John de fole for the secund month so riding for the saufe conduting of the said money by the space of xij daies within the tyme of this Acompt  
xxix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also paid the xij<sup>th</sup> day of May the same yere for the costes & Expenses of the said Henry Palmer riding from London to Harwich with William Page oon of the Tellers of the Kynges Eschequier for the saufe condutyng of money apoynted for the Wages and vittell of marriners & soldiors in the Kynges flete vnder Thomas Brandon<sup>2</sup> for ij months & there attendyng about the payment of the same by the space of xx daies at xvi<sup>d</sup> by day within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

### Hire of an hows in London for the Kynges stuff

Also paid the vj<sup>th</sup> day of Nouembre the iij<sup>d</sup> yere<sup>3</sup> of the reigne of oure Souueraine lord the Kyng for

<sup>1</sup> Camber of Rye.

<sup>2</sup> Diplomatist and soldier, uncle of the better-known Charles Brandon Duke of Suffolk, second husband of Mary Tudor, dowager Queen of France. Thomas was with Henry VII. in Brittany and was subsequently employed in various military posts. Knighted 1497, afterwards K.G., and sent as ambassador to the Emperor Maximilian. Died 1509.

<sup>3</sup> 1487.

the hire of a hows [of] in London to ley in v Janua<sup>1</sup>  
 Cables & vij hausers forfeited by s<sup>r</sup> William Capell  
 & other Marchauntes in bringyng the same on land  
 uncustomed lying in the same howse xix wekes at  
 vj<sup>d</sup> by the weke ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> & for the portage of the same  
 ropes to the water syde to be caried to Grenewich  
 to the Kynges store howse there v<sup>s</sup> And for the  
 conueyance down of the same Cables & hawsers to  
 Grenewich to the said Storehowse & makyng clene  
 of the same xij<sup>s</sup> [xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>] by couenauntes made in  
 grete within the tyme of this Accompt

xxvj<sup>s</sup> [vij<sup>d</sup>] vj<sup>d</sup>

### A Reward to the Shippes of Spayne

Also paid by the Kynges high comaundment to  
 diuers Maisters & marriners belongyng vnto diuers  
 Shippes of Spayne retheyned to do the Kyng seruice  
 in Reward because of their long abidyng in Thammys  
 without wages or vittell abiding the Kyngs voiage  
 within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . xx<sup>li</sup>

### Costes of John Halyngburye & Thomas Pratte

Also paid the xx<sup>th</sup> day of februarye the iij<sup>d</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of  
 the Kynges most noble Reigne to John Halyngburye  
 & Thomas Pratte for their costes & expenses atten-  
 dyng about the bying of stuff arestyng of Gonnes for  
 the Kyng in diuers shippes [vpon] in Themmes to do  
 the Kyng seruice in his voiage made to the See &  
 for Bote hire lighterage & portage of the same stuff  
 on borde shippes within the tyme of this Accompt by  
 the space of xij daies either of them at viij<sup>d</sup> by day  
 for his costes xvi[ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>] lighterage of the said stuff  
 x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & bote hire viij<sup>s</sup> vi[ij<sup>d</sup>] . . . . . xxxv[ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>] ij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Genoa.

<sup>2</sup> 1488.

**Parchement paper pens & Enk Wax Nelde<sup>1</sup>  
& thred counters & other necessaries for  
the said office**

Also for paper parchement penne and enk wax nelde & threde and other sundrie Necessaries by hym bought and Spent in the said office at sundrie tymes and seasons in makyng of [sundrie] sundrie Accomptes views declaracions & Rekennynges of pursers of shippes indentyng with diuers persons & other muniments concernyng the said office at xl<sup>s</sup> by yere that is to saye for ij yerres within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . iiij<sup>li</sup>

Somme of almaner Costes forene & expences Necessarie for and vpon condutyng of the said office as afore is expressed ouer and aboue the costes of iij<sup>s</sup> by day assigned to the said Thomas Roger for hym self by his patent . . . . . xliiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob  
[Ivij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>]

Summa totalis solutionum hujus  
libri . . . . . M<sup>l</sup>xxvij<sup>li</sup> ii<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>  
Et debet<sup>2</sup> . . . . . Dcciiijvij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup><sup>3</sup>

**Sommes of money wherof the said Johanne  
Roger praieth to be discharged**

The said Johanne prayeth to be discharged at the said Receipt of the Kyngs Eschequier of the—  
Somme of xx li parcell of a taille of xl<sup>li</sup> leuied upon Combes.

(The aforesaid Johanne Roger prayth to be [allowed] discharged of the somme of xx<sup>li</sup> sett upon her at the said Receipt as parcell of xl<sup>li</sup> of a Taille leuied there the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of July in Pasche Terme

<sup>1</sup> Needles.

<sup>2</sup> The sum total of the payments of this book M<sup>l</sup>xxvij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>  
And he owes . . . . . Dcciiijvij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

<sup>3</sup> 787*l.* 8*s.* 5*d.* The form iiij<sup>li</sup> is frequently used for 80.

the first yere <sup>1</sup> of the Kyngs most noble reigne and hertofor in this boke she is charged with the same fforasmuch as the aforsaid Thomas Roger her husband ne any of his deputees or seruaunts neuer receyued of the said assignement but xx<sup>li</sup> by [As] the hands of Thomas Combes oon of the Custumers of Suthampton vpon whom the said Taille was levied but that the said xx<sup>li</sup> as yet restith in the hands of the said Thomas Combes wherof she prayth that he may be chargeable to answer the Kyng . . . xx<sup>li</sup>)

H. Palmer.

Of xl<sup>li</sup> receyued by Henry Palmer towards the makyng of the Souueraine.

Also she prayth to be allowed [of] and discharged of the somme of xl<sup>li</sup> sett upon her said husband as money receyued upon the Newe makyng of the Kynges Ship cald the Souueraine in Michelmasse Terme in the secund yere <sup>2</sup> of the Kyngs said noble reigne fforasmuch as Henry Palmer by whose handes the same was receyued [hat] ought to be charged with the same because he as yet kepith the hole Accompt & Rekinnyng of the newe makyng of the said Ship And the said Thomas Rogers ne his seruaunts were neuer as yet privee ne dealing with the same wherfore she prayth that the said Henry may answer the Kyng of the same . . . . . xl<sup>li</sup>

Of dccxxiiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> paid vnto Thomas Brandon by William Page of the Receipt.

Also she praith in like wise to be discharged of the somme of dciij<sup>xx</sup>xiiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> and of the somme of xxx<sup>li</sup> sett upon her said husband at the said Receipt fforasmuch as the said ij sommes of money neuer come vnto thandes of the said Thomas Roger ne of any of his deputees ne seruauntes but by thandes of William Page oon of the Tellers of the Kyngs

<sup>1</sup> 1486.

<sup>2</sup> 1486.

said Receipt were paid at Harwich vnto Thomas Brandon & his cumpeyny Capitaynes of the Kynges [nauy] flete [in the mo] vpon the See in the month of [Aprill] May June & July in the second yere<sup>1</sup> of his reign for the Wages & vittail of sundrie marriners & soldiors there reteyned in the Kyngs seruice And the parcells thereof to her be not knowen . . . . . dccxxiii<sup>ii</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the said Sommes of money to be discharged as Afore is expressed

dcclxiii<sup>ii</sup> iii<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> [Dcciiij<sup>iii</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>]

.Somme of all maner paymentes and money to be discharged at the said Receipt as afore is expressed . . . . . m<sup>l</sup> dcccxl<sup>ii</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> [m<sup>l</sup> dcccclxix<sup>ii</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob]

[And so the same somme excedith the Receipts afore expressed . . . . . cj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob]

Et debet—xxiiij<sup>ii</sup> v<sup>s</sup> jd quos solvet ad receptum Scaciarii vt patet per vnam talliam levatam ibidem xvij die Martii anno vj<sup>to</sup> Regis Henrici vij.<sup>2</sup>

Here ensueth the seuerall Accomptes made by the said Johanne Roger of all maner Shipps and vesselles Stuff takle and Aparell ordinaunces Artilleries and Abilamentes of Werre of the same Bylonging vnto oure said most drad Soueraine lord the Kyng As well by the said Thomas Roger had & receyued within diuers hauens & stremes of this Realme As of almaner deliuerances perusynges & other wise demeaninges of the said Shipps vesselles Stuff & takle ordinaunces artillaries & Abilaments werre by all the tyme of this Accompt as herafter doth folowe That is to Say

<sup>1</sup> 1487.

<sup>2</sup> And he owes xxiiij<sup>ii</sup> v<sup>s</sup> jd which he shall pay at the receipt of the Exchequer as appears by a tally levied there xvij day of March the 6<sup>th</sup> year of King Henry vij.

**Receyued the Kings ship cald the  
Grace dieu**

the x<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the firste yere<sup>1</sup> of the most noble reigne of said souveraine lord the Kyng in a dokke at [besides] Hamill on the hoke<sup>2</sup> in the Countie of Suthampton with the Stuffe takle and aparail herafter ensuyng that is to Say in

Halfe tyes short . . . . .	ij
Bowe Sesynges <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	iiij
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	vij
poleis <sup>4</sup> with Stroppes . . . . .	iiij
Hawsers for the botes takle . . . . .	iiij
Stroppes . . . . .	vj
Double pendaunts . . . . .	viiij
Single pendaunts . . . . .	viiij
Smalle Warpes . . . . .	j
Hawsers . . . . .	xij
Wyndyng hausers . . . . .	ij
Mayne lyftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne shetes . . . . .	ij
Mayne takkes . . . . .	ij
fforshrowdes . . . . .	ix
Sheves <sup>5</sup> of brasse [grete] iiiij grete & xviiij small. . . . .	xxij
Grete sheves of Iren . . . . .	j
Colkes <sup>6</sup> of brasse of sundre sorts . . . . .	xxxiiij

<sup>1</sup> 1485.

<sup>2</sup> Hamble, on the river of the same name, running into Southampton water.

<sup>3</sup> Apparently some gear about the bows or bowsprit. From old Fr. *saisir*, to seize or hold; M.E., *seise* or *sess*. Cf. p. 276.

<sup>4</sup> Pole or polyff, a block or pulley; plural poleis or polyves.

<sup>5</sup> Sheve or Shyver, the sheave of a block.

<sup>6</sup> Cokkes or coakes, the bushes for the pin of a block. (*Nomenclator Navalis* and *Art of making masts, yards, etc.*, Lond. 1797.) Here, however, and in sixteenth century papers, the word appears to refer to the pin itself.



poles with sheves of brasse and stropes	ij
Mayne shrowdes double . . . . .	xv j
Brasse pendants for the mayne yerdes.	ij
Strekeropes <sup>1</sup> feble <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	iiij
pendants with double poleis . . . . .	ij
hokeropes <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	iiij
paynters for the Ankers . . . . .	iiij
Whele Ropes <sup>4</sup> feble . . . . .	j
Tyes for the after meson with a poley and ij sheves of brasse . . . . .	j
Cablettes for the mayne stay . . . . .	[j] ij
Layners <sup>5</sup> for the truss perell <sup>6</sup> . . . . .	j
Boy <sup>7</sup> Ropes feble . . . . .	ij
ffortakkes . . . . .	j
Bowlyne poles with ij sheves of brasse . . . . .	j
Cheke <sup>8</sup> poles with v sheves of brasse . . . . .	v
left <sup>9</sup> poles with iiij sheves of brasse . . . . .	ij
left poles with ij sheves of brasse . . . . .	ij
Blokkes for the meson with iiij sheves of brasse . . . . .	j
Sengle poles with xvij sheves of brasse . . . . .	vij
double poles with ij sheves of brasse . . . . .	j
double poles with colkes of brasse . . . . .	xl
Poles of iij sheves and colkes of brasse . . . . .	xij
Sengle poles with colks of brasse . . . . .	xxij
Henche <sup>10</sup> poles with tree <sup>11</sup> . . . . .	vij
Bote and Cokke slyngs . . . . .	vij

<sup>1</sup> Ropes connected with the mainsail. 'To the stryks of the mainsail eight principal men'—station list of Henry Grace à Dieu—also two 'yeomen of the stryks.' From A.S. *strica*, a cord or line; see also *infra*, p. 255. <sup>2</sup> Worn, in bad condition.

<sup>3</sup> 'Used for coiling rope cables in the tiers' (Martelli, *Naval Officer's Guide*, Lond. 1834); here used in connection with the 'hokes to fish the ankres' (*infra*, p. 267).

<sup>4</sup> Ropes to hoist the mainsail. See *infra*, pp. 189, 255.

<sup>5</sup> Laniards, or a covering; Fr. *Lanière*.

<sup>7</sup> Buoys were single or double, and of cork or wood.

<sup>8</sup> Check.

<sup>9</sup> Lift.

<sup>10</sup> Low German *Henge*, a hinge.

<sup>11</sup> Wood.

Stropes of Russewale <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	ij
Stropes for the tyes otherwise cald	
Bees <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	ij
Dedemeneyne <sup>3</sup> with Chenes for the	
shrowdes . . . . .	xl
Chenes for the Loves <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	j
Moryng chenes . . . . .	ij
Hokes of Irne for shrowdes . . . . .	xxx
Dedemeneyne for the Staye . . . . .	v
Bowhokes with ij sheves of Iren . . . . .	iiij
Catte hokes with tree . . . . .	v
Shanke hokes . . . . .	iiij
Pakke hokes <sup>5</sup> . . . . .	iiij
Leche hokes <sup>6</sup> . . . . .	iiij
Gonnes feble . . . . .	xxi
Gonne chambres . . . . .	iiij ix
Bowes . . . . .	cxl

<sup>1</sup> I am not aware that this word occurs in more than one other paper in all the innumerable inventories of naval stores still remaining; in 1336 (*Exch. Accts. Q.R.* Bdle. 19, No. 31) we have 'divers cords of Russhewale with shivers and trusses of which to make a rack.' Professor Skeat has suggested that it may be walrus, and remarks, 'King Ælfred says ropes were made of walrus and seal hides. I believe it to be *rus-wal*, A.S., *hros-hwæl*, a horse-whale.'

<sup>2</sup> A hoop of metal (Smyth, *Sailor's Word-Book*); a band (Halliwell's *Dictionary*). <sup>3</sup> Dead-eyes.

<sup>4</sup> Luffs. 'Luff-tackle, a purchase composed of a single and double block . . . . not destined for any particular place, but to be variously used as occasion may require' (Smyth, *Sailor's Word-Book*); also, 'the fullest or roundest part of a ship's bows' (*Ibid.*): according to the *Nomenclator Navalis* (1625) the luff extends from the chesstrees to the bulkhead of the forecastle. Skeat, (*Etymological Dictionary*, s.v. Luff) shows clearly that the original meaning of the word was that of some appliance used to assist the steering oar or rudder, but after its utility had ceased its name may have been easily transferred to the place where it had been commonly used.

<sup>5</sup> Possibly connected with *pacfi*, old Fr. for the courses (Cf. *Jal. Gloss. Nautique*).

<sup>6</sup> For the mainsail. See *infra*, p. 268.

Arrowes . . . . .	[DCCCCX] [DCCCX shefe]	DCCCX shefs
Bowstringes . . . . .		<sup>xx</sup> iiij
Spayres . . . . .		xxiiij
fforest billes <sup>1</sup> . . . . .		cxl
Spaynish dartes . . . . .		xxxvij
lede malles <sup>2</sup> feble . . . . .		xiiij
olde axes . . . . .		xxj
Crosse bowes of stele feble . . . . .		iiij
Crosse bowes of balen <sup>3</sup> feble . . . . .		viiij
ffyre pannes <sup>4</sup> . . . . .		j
Boltes of Iren of sundrie sortes . . . . .		<sup>xx</sup> iiij
Crowne of laten <sup>5</sup> gilte . . . . .		j
Ship belles . . . . .		j
Double poles with a stroppe for the bote staye . . . . .		j
Ketles grete and small . . . . .		iiij
pannes of brasse . . . . .		j
maine perells . . . . .		j
Truss perells . . . . .		j
Double poles with treen <sup>6</sup> sheves . . . . .		xliij
Sengle poles . . . . .		viiij
Poles with iij sheves . . . . .		vj
Sherhokes <sup>7</sup> for the yerde armes . . . . .		iiij

<sup>1</sup> Bill-hooks.<sup>2</sup> Hammers of lead.<sup>3</sup> Whalebone ; but the explanation is queried by Halliwell. As cross-bows were more usually made of metal or horn than of wood, whalebone might have been used.<sup>4</sup> To make 'fireworks,' inflammable compounds used to set an enemy's ship on fire.<sup>5</sup> Laten, Laton, or Latton, a mixed metal resembling brass, and according to some authorities, a compound of copper and zinc ; there was also a white laten, a mixture of brass and tin (*Annals of the Founders' Company*, p. 45). In 1492, 5*l.* 10*s.* was paid to Robt. Duke of Greenwich for new gilding 'a corone of laten which shalbe sett upon our shippe called the Regent' (*Exch. Warr.* 7 Feb.). It may have been placed on the beakhead or a mast-head, but usually the latter.<sup>6</sup> Wooden.<sup>7</sup> Sickle-shaped hooks intended to destroy an enemy's rigging.

Sherhokes for the stay . . . . .	ij
Ankres . . . . .	vj
Cables . . . . .	vj
Mayne Meson mastes . . . . .	j
Bowesprittes . . . . .	j
Toppes . . . . .	iiij
Pitche ketle . . . . .	j
Brasse potte . . . . .	j
Shovilles shodde . . . . .	xxiiij
Scopettes <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	xij
Ship botes . . . . .	j
ores . . . . .	xv
Sculles . . . . .	ij
Bote hokes . . . . .	ij
Daviott for the bote with a shefe of brasse . . . . .	j
Sheve of Iren in the Bote halse . . . . .	j
Slegges <sup>2</sup> of Iren . . . . .	ij
Shaffe hokes <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	xviiij
Gittons <sup>4</sup> of Say . . . . .	v
Standares of Say . . . . .	vij
Toppe Armynges of Say . . . . .	iiij
Stremers of Say . . . . .	iiij
Pendauntes of Say for the Crane lyne <sup>5</sup> . . . . .	xxiiij
[Peces for the] Hanging of saye . . . . .	vj peces
Mayne sailes . . . . .	j
Bonettes <sup>6</sup> for the same . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> Perhaps the same as *scuppit* (Halliwell), a kind of spade.

<sup>2</sup> Sledges.

<sup>3</sup> Hooks with handles or shafts.

<sup>4</sup> Small flags (Old Fr. *Guiedon*).

<sup>5</sup> The crane line went from the sprit mast to the fore stay to steady the former.

<sup>6</sup> A studding sail, which was laced on to the foot of the fore, main, and mizen sails. From Old French, *Bonet*. Raleigh (*Invention of Ships*) says, that among recent improvements, within his time, 'we have lately added the bonnet and the drabler.' When he wrote that sentence the bonnet had been in constant use in English ships for at least 250 years, and some of his other statements are either unintelligible or equally incorrect. The

meson sailes . . . . .	ij
fforsailles . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	ij
Spritt sailes feble . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	j
Toppe sailes . . . . .	j
pumps . . . . .	ij

Also bought as apereth in the keping of the same ship

Shovills shodde . . . . . iij dd

Somme of almaner Stuffe takle and Apparaill ordinaunces Artillaries & Abilamentes of Werre bilonging to the Kynges said Ship the aforesaid xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of Septembre the ffirste<sup>1</sup> of the reigne of oure said Souerayne lord as appears

Wherof deliuered out of the said Ship cald the Grace Dieu within the tyme of this Acompt—

To s<sup>r</sup> John Turbervile knight by vertu of a warraunt vnder the Kynges signett beyring day<sup>2</sup> the first day of August the first yere<sup>3</sup> of the Kynges reigne by Indenture

Mayne meson sailes . . . . .	j
Toppe sailes . . . . .	j
Sengle pendauntes . . . . .	ij
fforshrowdes . . . . .	ij
hausers long and short . . . . .	xij
hausers for the Botes takle . . . . .	ij
Halfe tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne shrowdes . . . . .	j
Colkes of brasse . . . . .	vj

ex<sup>a</sup> per indentura<sup>4</sup>

drabler laced on to the foot of the bonnet; the word drabler is not found in use until the 16th century, but the simultaneous employment of two bonnets was very old.

<sup>1</sup> 1485.

<sup>2</sup> *Sic.*

<sup>3</sup> 1486.

<sup>4</sup> In agreement with the warrant aforesaid.

Also to Thomas Brandon [the] late Admirall in the Kyngs Arme the xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the second yere<sup>1</sup> of the reigne of our Souueraine lord Kyng Henry the vij for the defence of a Ship cald the Marie Guldeford within the tyme of this Accompt

fforest billes . . . . .	c
Arrowes . . . . .	D shefe

Also deliuered to Matthew Baker Esquier for the Kynges body by vertu of the Kynges letters vnder his Signet beyring date the xxv<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie the first yere<sup>2</sup> of his most noble Reigne to the said Thomas Roger directed within the tyme of this Accompt

Bowes . . . . .	c
Arrowes . . . . .	cx shefe
fforest Billes . . . . .	xl
[A hoole barrell <sup>2</sup> Gounepowdre . . . . .]	i Barrill]

ex<sup>a</sup> per indentura

Also into the Kinges Ship cald the Marie of the Toure within the time Aforesaid

After meson sailes . . . . .	j
fforsailles . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	j
Gonnes . . . . .	x
Gonne Chaumbres . . . . .	xxx
pendauntes . . . . .	v
Boyes of Corke . . . . .	iiij
Bowes . . . . .	xl
Arrowes . . . . .	cc shefes
Bowstrynges . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> iiij
Pump . . . . .	j
Top Arming of Say . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> 1487.

<sup>2</sup> 1486.

Stremer of Say . . . . . j  
 respondet in the Marie Toure

Somme of all the said Stuffe takle Apparaill  
 ordinaunces artillaries and Abilamentes deliuered out  
 of the said Ship in maner & forme aforesaid

Mayne meson sailes . . . . .	j
Toppe sailes . . . . .	j
Sengle pendauntes . . . . .	iiij
fforshrowdes . . . . .	ij
Hausers long and short . . . . .	xij
Hausers for the botes takle . . . . .	iiij
Halfe tyes . . . . .	ij
mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	j
Colkes of Brasse . . . . .	vj
fforest billes . . . . .	[cc] cxl
Arrowes . [Dccccx shefe] Dccccx	shefs
Bowes . . . . .	cxl
After meson sailes . . . . .	j
fforsaills . . . . .	j
Bonett for the same . . . . .	j
Gonnes . . . . .	x
Gonne Chaumbres . . . . .	xxx
Pendauntes . . . . .	v
Boyes of Corke . . . . .	iiij
Bowestrynges . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>
pumpe . . . . .	j
Toppe arming of Say . . . . .	j
Stremer of Say . . . . .	j

And so Remaneth in the said Ship cald the  
 Gracedieu At Hamull on the hoke in the Cuntie  
 of Suthampton with the Stuff takle & Apparaill  
 ordinaunces artillaries & Abilamentes of Werre her-  
 after ensuyng That is to Say

Bow Sesynges . . . . .	iiij
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	vij

poles with Stropes . . . . .	iiij
hausers for the botes takle . . . . .	j
Stropes . . . . .	vj
Double pendautes . . . . .	viiij
Sengle pendautes . . . . .	v
Small Warpes . . . . .	j
Wyndyng Hawsers . . . . .	ij
Mayne Lyftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne shetes . . . . .	ij
Mayne takkes . . . . .	ij
fforshrowdes . . . . .	vij
Sheves of Brasse iiij grete & xviiij small . . . . .	xxij
Grete sheves of Iren . . . . .	j
Colkes of brasse grete & small . . . . .	xxviiij
Poles with sheves of brasse and Stropes . . . . .	ij
Mayne shrowdes double . . . . .	xv
Brasse pendautes for the Mayne yarde . . . . .	ij
Strekeropes feble . . . . .	iiij
pendautes with double poles . . . . .	ij
hokeropes . . . . .	iiij
paynters <sup>1</sup> for the ankres . . . . .	iiij
wheleropes feble . . . . .	j
Tyes for the after Meson with a poley and ij Sheves of Brasse . . . . .	j
Cablettes for the Mayne staye . . . . .	ij
layners for the truss perell . . . . .	j
Boyropes feble . . . . .	ij
ffor takkes . . . . .	j
Bowlyne poleys with ij sheves of Brass . . . . .	j
Cheke poleys with v sheves of Brasse . . . . .	v
left poleis with iiij sheves of Brasse . . . . .	ij
left poleis with ij sheves of Brasse . . . . .	ij
Blokkes for the meson with iiij sheves of brasse . . . . .	j
Sengle poleis with xvij sheves of brasse . . . . .	vij
Double poleis with ij sheves of Brasse . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Old Fr. *pantiere*, a noose ; M.E. *panter*.



Double poleis with Colkes of Brasse . . . . .	xl
Poleis with iij sheves & colkes of brasse . . . . .	xij
Sengle poleis with Colkes of brasse . . . . .	xxij
henche poleis with tree . . . . .	vij
Bote slyngs . . . . .	vij
Stropes of Rusewale . . . . .	ij
Stropes for the tyes otherwise cald Bees . . . . .	ij
Grapenelles of Iren with chenes . . . . .	ij
Dedemeneyne with cheynes for the Shrowdes . . . . .	xl
Chenes for the loves . . . . .	j
Moryng chenes . . . . .	ij
Hokes of Iren for shrowdes . . . . .	xxx
Dedemeneyne for the stay . . . . .	v
Bow hokes with ij sheves of Iren . . . . .	iiij
Catte hokes with treen <sup>1</sup> sheves . . . . .	v
Shanke hokes . . . . .	iiij
pakke hokes . . . . .	iiij
leche hokes . . . . .	iiij
Gonnes . . . . .	xij
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	lix
Spayres . . . . .	xxiiij
Spaynish dartes . . . . .	xxxviiij
leede malles feble . . . . .	xiiij
Axes feble . . . . .	xxj
Crosse bowes of Stele . . . . .	iiij
Crosse bowes of balen . . . . .	viiij
ffyre pannes . . . . .	j
Bolts of Iren of sundrie sorts . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>
Crownes of laten & gilte . . . . .	j
Ship belles . . . . .	j
Double poley with a Strop for the botes stay . . . . .	j
Ketles . . . . .	iiij
Pannes of brasse . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Wooden.

Mayne perells . . . . .	j
Trusse perells . . . . .	j
Double poleis with treen shives . . . . .	xliij
Sengle poleis . . . . .	viiij
Poleis with iij shives . . . . .	vj
Sherhokes for the yerde Armes . . . . .	[vj] iiij
Sherhokes for the Stay . . . . .	ij
Ankres . . . . .	vj
Bote ankres . . . . .	j
Cables . . . . .	[iiij] vj
Mayne Meson Mastes . . . . .	j
Bowspritte . . . . .	j
Ship toppes . . . . .	iiij
[Ship ket] pitch ketles . . . . .	j
Brasse potte . . . . .	j
Shodde Shovilles . . . . .	[xxiiij] v dd
Scopettes . . . . .	xij
Grete botes feble . . . . .	j
ores . . . . .	xv
Sculles . . . . .	ij
Bote hokes . . . . .	ij
Daviottes for the bote with sheves of brasse . . . . .	j
Shefe of brasse in the bootes halse <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j
Slegges of Iren . . . . .	ij
Shave hokes <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	xviiij
Gyttons of say . . . . .	v
Standardes of say . . . . .	vij
Toppe Armynges of Say . . . . .	ij
Stremers of Say . . . . .	ij
Pendaunts of Say for the Crane lyne . . . . .	xix
[Hangs] Hangings of say to hang aboute the Ship . . . . . oon of	vj peces
Mayne saile . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> In the bow, the original meaning of hawse.

<sup>2</sup> Or 'shaffe' hooks; *supra*, p. 40.

Spritte sailes feble . . . . .	j
bonettes for the same . . . . .	j
pump . . . . .	j
Meson saile . . . . .	j

Of which Ship with all the aforesaid Stuff takle and Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilaments of werre with the same remayning the said Johanne prayeth to be discharged forasmuch as the same was deliuered in her said husbandes daies to S<sup>r</sup> Raynold Bray Knyght by the Kyngs high Comaundment by him to be broken spent and emploid for and upon the makyng of his Ship cald the Souueraine within the tyme of this Accompte

And it balances.

### The Marie of the Toure

The Kyngs Ship cald the Marie of the Toure receyued at Hamull on the Hoke in the Countie of Suthampton the xj<sup>th</sup> day of October the first yere<sup>1</sup> of the reigne of our said souueraine lord that nowe is with all the Stuff Takle and aparail hereafter ensuyng.

mayne mastes . . . . .	j
mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Dedemeneyne with chenes . . . . .	xxxij
Swyftyng takles . . . . .	xj
pollankres <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	vj
Maynestaies . . . . .	j
Maynetyes . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> 1485.

<sup>2</sup> Or polancres, a sort of block, 'poleancres with shivers of wood poleancres with shivers of brasse' (Stores of Henry Grace à Dieu, 1514). Derived from French, *palanc*, a combination of two pullies, or the cord of a pulley; also *palanquer*, to hoist or haul.

Wheleropes olde and newe . . . . .	ij
Mayne trusses . . . . .	ij
Mayne drynges <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	ij
Mayne takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne shetes . . . . .	ij
Mayne lyfts . . . . .	[j] ij
Mayne perells . . . . .	j
Bryles <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	ij
Brasses <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	ij
Stodynges <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	ij
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	ij
Mayne sailes . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Toppe shrowdes . . . . .	vj
Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j
Toppe lyftes . . . . .	ij
Toppe shetes . . . . .	ij
Toppe sailes . . . . .	j
Mayne toppes . . . . .	j
Toppe Armynges . . . . .	j
Stremers . . . . .	j
Standards . . . . .	v
Crane lynes . . . . .	j
ffor mastes . . . . .	j
ffor shrowdes . . . . .	vj
ffor staies . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> According to Jal (*Gloss. Nautique*) a truss-parrel, from the Old Fr. *Drenc*, Norwegian *Dreng*; but it will have been noticed that truss-parrels are frequently mentioned in the foregoing lists, and the word is as old as the fourteenth century. They were connected with the main-sail, and four-inch hawsers were used in making them. See *infra*, pp. 199, 206.

<sup>2</sup> Brails.

<sup>3</sup> Braces.

<sup>4</sup> Some sort of rope gear. In older papers it is always written *stetynges* and usually occurs with bowlines; probably derived from the A.S. *studu*, and used in some aiding or supporting capacity.

ffor tyes . . . . .	j
ffor perells . . . . .	j
ffor lyfts . . . . .	ij
ffor bowlynes . . . . .	ij
ffor shetes . . . . .	ij
ffor takkes . . . . .	ij
Yerd Ropes . . . . .	ij
ffor yerdes . . . . .	j
ffor sailes . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	j
Bowsprittes . . . . .	j
Spritte yerds . . . . .	j
Spritte sailes . . . . .	j
Daviottes <sup>1</sup> in the ffore castell . . . . .	j
Hokes to fish the Ankre with . . . . .	ij
Hoke Ropes . . . . .	ij
leche hokes . . . . .	j
Catte hokes . . . . .	ij
Capstens . . . . .	[iiij] ij
Capsten barres . . . . .	xj
Meson mastes . . . . .	ij
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Meson yerdes . . . . .	ij
Meson tyes . . . . .	ij
Meson lyftes . . . . .	ij
Meson halyers . . . . .	ij
Meson shetes . . . . .	ij
Meson sailes . . . . .	ij
Meson perell . . . . .	ij
Ankres . . . . .	vij
Cables . . . . .	vj
Cablettes . . . . .	ij
Hausers grete and small . . . . .	iiij
Jonkes <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> The davit, now the fish-davit, was a beam of wood fitted with blocks and used to hoist the fluke of the anchor ; it was movable, and only placed in position when required. <sup>2</sup> Pieces of Cordage.

Boyropes . . . . .	iiij
Boyes of Corke. . . . .	j
Dobles of tre <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	iiij
Gonnes . . . . .	xlviij
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	cx
Hakebusses <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	xij
Gonne poudre . . . . .	ij
Gonne hamers . . . . .	iiij
Bowes . . . . .	cxvj
Arrowes . . . . .	cc shefe
Chestes for the same. . . . .	vij
Bowstryngs . . . . .	ccc
Spayres . . . . .	cviiij
Malles of leede . . . . .	xxxvj
Billes . . . . .	xlviij
Grapers <sup>3</sup> of Iren . . . . .	ij
ffyre pannes . . . . .	j
Botes . . . . .	j
Sheves of Iren in the bote Hede ores . . . . .	j xxiiiij
Bote hokes . . . . .	j
Wast trees <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	ij
Sherhoks . . . . .	vj
Snache poleis . . . . .	ij
Compasses . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> Double buoys of wood.

<sup>2</sup> Harquebuses ; but hakebuss is really a more correct form than the usual harquebus (Skeat, *Etymological Dictionary*).

<sup>3</sup> Grapnels.

<sup>4</sup> Rough timbers along the poop and forecastle in place of bulwarks. In the xviiiith century they were iron stanchions and rails, but are not likely to have been so here. Apparently ships of this period were sometimes sent to sea without any bulwarks or rails. On 5 May, 1513, Sir E. Echyngham (Germynne, 100 tons) writes to Wolsey that, in clearing for action against three French ships 'because I had no rails upon my deck I coiled a cable round about the deck breast high and likewise in the waist and so hanged upon the cable mattresses, dagswayns,\* and such bedding as I had within board.' (*Cott. MSS.* Calig. D vi. 107).

\* Bed and table covers.

Rennyng glasses <sup>1</sup>	.	.	.	.	.	j
leede lynes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Soundyng leeds	.	.	.	.	.	j
Strekeropes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Ketles	.	.	.	.	.	[j] ij
pitch Ketles	.	.	.	.	.	[ij] j
pottes of Brasse	.	.	.	.	.	j
ffrying pannes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Potte hokes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Ketle hokes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Grydirnes	.	.	.	.	.	j
fflesh hokes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Trayes	.	.	.	.	.	v
Plates of tree <sup>2</sup>	.	.	.	.	.	ij dd
Drynyng bolles of tree	.	.	.	.	.	xx
Tankerdes	.	.	.	.	.	vij
Moldyng trowghes <sup>3</sup>	.	.	.	.	.	j
lanteres <sup>4</sup>	.	.	.	.	.	x
Mete tables	.	.	.	.	.	ij
outliggers <sup>5</sup>	.	.	.	.	.	j
Bitakles <sup>6</sup>	.	.	.	.	.	j
Pumps	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Slegges of Iren	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Merlyng Irenes	.	.	.	.	.	iii
Spyttes of Iron	.	.	.	.	.	j
Canne hokes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
pavesses <sup>7</sup>	.	.	.	.	.	cxxx

<sup>1</sup> Sand-glasses, for use with the log line.

<sup>2</sup> Wood.

<sup>3</sup> For leaden shots or 'pelletes.' Shot picked up on Bosworth field are found to have been cast in a hinged mould.

<sup>4</sup> Lanterns.

<sup>5</sup> A piece of timber 2 or 3 yards long standing out from the poop, 'to hale down the missen sheet' (*Nomenclator Navalis*, 1625).

<sup>6</sup> Binnacles.

<sup>7</sup> Wooden shields ornamented with devices or coats of arms placed along the waist and sometimes on the forecastle and poop. They were survivals of real shields fixed, in earlier days, along the bulwarks until fighting commenced, when they were used by the knights and men at arms. The waist-cloth succeeded the pavesses.

Also bought within the tyme aforesaid as in the taile<sup>1</sup> of Emptions of this boke doth apiere

Cables . . . . .	vj
Cagging cables . . . . .	j
Hausers . . . . .	j
Takkes . . . . .	j pair
Shetes . . . . .	j pair
Ropes of Sundrie sorts made of the Kyngs olde stuff . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> ccc lb
Saile twyne . . . . .	vj skaynes
Canuas . . . . .	iii boltes
Anker . . . . .	i
Sculles . . . . .	ij
Gonnepoudre in iij barrells . . . . .	dcciiij lb
Mayne Meson Mastes . . . . .	j
Cokkes . . . . .	j
Toppe Armyngs of Say . . . . .	j
Shodde Showilles . . . . .	iiij dd
Pitch Kettle . . . . .	j

Take and aparail made of the Kynges owne stuff

Swyftyng takles . . . . .	viiij
pollankres . . . . .	vj
Mayne trusses . . . . .	ij
Mayne leftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Drynges . . . . .	ij
Brayles . . . . .	ij
Stodynges . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Cranelynes . . . . .	ij
fforshrowdes . . . . .	vj
ffor bowlynes . . . . .	ij
ffor ties . . . . .	j
ffor shetes . . . . .	ij
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	xij

<sup>1</sup> Number or account.



THE MARY OF THE TOWER 53

Meson tyes . . . . . ij  
 Meson halyers . . . . . ij

Receyued out of the Kynges ship late cald the  
 Grace Dieu

After meson sailes . . . . . j  
 ffor sailes . . . . . j  
 Bonettes for the same . . . . . j  
 Gonnes . . . . . x  
 Gonne chaumbres . . . . . xxx  
 pendauntes . . . . . v  
 Boyes of Corke . . . . . iiij  
 Bowes . . . . . xl  
 Arrowes . . . . . cc shef  
 Bowstringes . . . . . <sup>xx</sup>iiij  
 pumps . . . . . j  
 Toppe arminges of saye . . . . . j  
 Stremer of Saye . . . . . j

Somme of almaner stuff takle and aparail  
 apperteyning to the Kynges ship cald the Marie  
 Tour within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

mayne mastes . . . . . j  
 mayne Shrowdes . . . . . xxxij  
 Dedemeneyne with chenes . . . . . xxxij  
 Swyftyng takles . . . . . xix  
 Pollankres . . . . . xij  
 Maynestayes . . . . . i  
 Mayne tyes . . . . . iiij  
 Wheleropes . . . . . ij  
 Mayne trusses . . . . . iiij  
 Mayne drynges . . . . . iiij  
 Mayne takkes . . . . . ij pair  
 Mayne shetes . . . . . iiij  
 Maine lyftes . . . . . iiij  
 Mayne perelles . . . . . j

Brayles . . . . .	iiij
Brasses . . . . .	ij
Stodynges . . . . .	iiij
Mayne bowlynes . . . . .	iiij
Mayne yerds . . . . .	j
Mayne sailes . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	iiij
Toppe mastes . . . . .	i
Toppe shrowdes . . . . .	vj
Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j
Toppe lyftes . . . . .	ij
Toppe shetes . . . . .	ij
Toppe sailles . . . . .	j
Toppe Armyng . . . . .	[j] ij
Stremer . . . . .	[ij] j
Standardes . . . . .	[j] x
Mayne Toppe . . . . .	j
Pendauntes . . . . .	v
Crane lynes . . . . .	j
fformastes . . . . .	j
fforshrowdes . . . . .	xij
ffor staies . . . . .	j
ffor ties . . . . .	ij
ffor perelles . . . . .	j
ffor lyftes . . . . .	ij
ffor bowlynes . . . . .	iiij
ffor shetes . . . . .	iiij
ffor takkes . . . . .	ij
Yerd Ropes . . . . .	ij
ffor Yerdes . . . . .	j
ffor sailes . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	j
Bowsprittes . . . . .	j
Spritte sailes . . . . .	j
Spritte yerdes . . . . .	j
Daviotts on the fforcastell . . . . .	j
Hokes to fish the Ankres with . . . . .	ij

Hoke ropes . . . . .	ij
leche hokes . . . . .	j
Catte hokes . . . . .	ij
Capstens . . . . .	iiij
Capsten barres . . . . .	xj
Meson mastes . . . . .	iiij
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	xxvj
Meson yerdes . . . . .	ij
Meson tyes . . . . .	ij
Meson lyftes . . . . .	iiij
[Meson halyers . . . . .	ij]
Meson haliens . . . . .	iiij
Meson shetes . . . . .	ij
Meson sailes . . . . .	ij
Meson perells . . . . .	ij
Ankres . . . . .	viiij
Cables . . . . .	xiiij
Cablettes . . . . .	ij
hausers Grete & small . . . . .	iiij
olde Jonkes . . . . .	iiij
Boy ropes . . . . .	iiij
Boyes of Corke . . . . .	iiij
Doubles of tre . . . . .	iiij
Gonnes . . . . .	lviiij
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	cxl
Hakebusses . . . . .	xij
Gounepoudre . . . . .	iiij barells
Gonne hamurs . . . . .	iiij
Bowes . . . . .	clvj
Arrowes . . . . .	cccc Shefe
Chests for the same . . . . .	vij
Bowestryngs . . . . .	ccciiij <sup>xx</sup>
Speres . . . . .	cviiij
Shoveles . . . . .	iiij dd
Malles of lede . . . . .	xxxvj
Billes . . . . .	xlviij
Grapers of Iren . . . . .	ij

ffyre pannes . . . . .	j
Ship Botes . . . . .	j
Cokkes . . . . .	j
Sheves of Iren in the bote hede .	j
Ores . . . . .	xxiiij
Botehokes . . . . .	j
Wast trees . . . . .	ij
Sculles . . . . .	ij
Sherhokes . . . . .	vj
Snach Poles . . . . .	ij
Compasses . . . . .	iiij
Rennyng Glasses . . . . .	j
leede lynes . . . . .	j
Soundyng leedes . . . . .	ij
Strekeropes . . . . .	j
ketles . . . . .	ij
pitche Ketles . . . . .	ij
Brasse pottes . . . . .	j
ffrying pannes . . . . .	j
potte hokes . . . . .	j
Ketell hokes . . . . .	ij
Gridirnes . . . . .	j
fflesh hokes . . . . .	j
Trayes . . . . .	v
platers of tree . . . . .	iiij dd
drinkyng bolles of tre . . . . .	xx
Tankards . . . . .	viiij
Moldyng trowes . . . . .	j
lantries <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	x
Mete Tables . . . . .	iiij
outliggers . . . . .	j
Bitakles . . . . .	j
pumps . . . . .	iiij
Slegges of Iren . . . . .	iiij
Merlyng Irens <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> Lanterns.<sup>2</sup> Marline-spikes.

Spittes of Iren . . . . .	j
Canhokes . . . . .	j paire
pavesses . . . . .	cxxx
Ropes of sundrie sorts . . . . .	M <sup>l</sup> M <sup>l</sup> ccc lb
Saile twyne . . . . .	vj skaynes
Canuas . . . . .	ijj boltes

The said Thomas Roger hath spent emloyd & deliuered out of the said Ship within the tyme afore-said That is to Say

Stuff emploide & spent in making of takle

The said Thomas hath emloyd and spent in making of viij Swyftyng takells vj pollankres ij mayne Trusses ij mayne drynges ij mayne lyftes ij brayles ij stodings ij Bowe lynes j cranelyne vj foreshrowdes j fortye ij forbowlynes ij forshetes xij Meson shrowdes ij Meson tyes and ij meson haliers And also in the amending of diuers sailles belong to the said Ship within the time of this Acompt

Hausers . . . . .	j
Ropes of sundrie sortes . . . . .	M <sup>l</sup> M <sup>l</sup> ccc lb
Saile twyne . . . . .	vj skaynes
Canuas . . . . .	ijj bolts

Spent & perused<sup>1</sup> in a voiage into Lumbardye

Also the said ship was letten on marchaundise into the parties of Lumbardye to S<sup>r</sup> William Capell of London marchaunt and other marchauntes of the same Citie by Indenture between Averei Corneborowe Esquier late vndertresorer of England and the said marchauntes In which voiage was Spent perused broken & lost the Stuff takle Aparail

<sup>1</sup> Used up.

ordinaunces artilleries and Abilaments of werre her-  
after ensuyng within the tyme of this Accompt

Swyftyng takles . . . . .	viii
Pollankres . . . . .	vj
Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
Wheleropes . . . . .	j
Mayne trusses . . . . .	ij
Mayne Drynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne shetes . . . . .	ij
Mayne lyftes . . . . .	ij
Brayles . . . . .	ij
Stodynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Top Armynges . . . . .	j

Also spent by the said Sr William Capell &  
other marchaunts into the said parties of Lumbardy  
perused broken & lost from the last day of ffebruarie  
the first yere<sup>1</sup> of the Kyngs said reigne vnto the  
xxx<sup>th</sup> day of July the ij<sup>d</sup><sup>2</sup> yere of the Kynges said  
reigne by oon hole yere xxj wekes & v daies within  
the tyme of this Accompt

Crane lynes . . . . .	j
ffor Shrowdes . . . . .	vj
ffor tyes . . . . .	j
ffor bowlynes . . . . .	ij
ffor shetes . . . . .	ij
Meson Mastes . . . . .	j
Meson Shrowdes . . . . .	xij
Meson tyes . . . . .	iiij
Meson Halyers . . . . .	ij
[Ankres . . . . .	j]
Cables . . . . .	vij
Boye ropes . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> 1486.

<sup>2</sup> 1487.

Boyes of Corke . . . . .	iiij
Dobles of tre . . . . .	j
Gonnes . . . . .	iiij
Gonne Chaumbres . . . . .	v
Gonne poudre . . . . .	iiij barrelles
Gonne hamers . . . . .	j
Bowes . . . . .	lxxvj
Arrowes . . . . .	cl shefe
Chestes for the same . . . . .	iiij
Bowstrynges . . . . .	cclx
Spayres . . . . .	viiij
Malles of leede . . . . .	vj
Billes . . . . .	xxv
ores . . . . .	x
Sculles . . . . .	j
Cumpasses . . . . .	ij
Soundyng leedes. . . . .	j
Trayes of tree . . . . .	v
Platers of tree . . . . .	ij dd.
Drynkyng bolles of tre . . . . .	xiiiij
Tankards . . . . .	iiiij
Showylls <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	iiij dd
lanternes . . . . .	viiij
Slegges of Iren . . . . .	j
Marlyng Irens . . . . .	ij
pavesses . . . . .	l
[Toppe Armynges of Saye . . . . .]	j]
[Stremers of Say . . . . .]	j]
[Mayne mastes . . . . .]	j]
Mayne shrowdes. . . . .	xxxij
Dedemeneyne with Chenes. . . . .	xxxij
Swyftyng takles . . . . .	xj
pollankres feble . . . . .	vj
Mayne stayes . . . . .	j
Mayne tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne trusses . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> Shovels.

Wheleropes . . . . . ij  
 Mayne dryng . . . . . ij

Somme of Almaner Stuff takle and Aparell  
 ordinaunces artilleries & Abilaments of werre  
 perused and spent within the tyme Aforesaid as  
 appears

Yet deliuered out of the Kynges said Ship cald  
 the Marie tour within the tyme of this Accompt  
 that is to say

Into the Kynges storehowse at Grenewich

pollankres feble . . . . .	vj
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Trusses . . . . .	ij
Mayne Drynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne Shetes feble . . . . .	j
Maine takkes . . . . .	j payre
Maine lyftes . . . . .	ij
Brailes feble . . . . .	ij
Brasses feble. . . . .	ij
Stodynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bowlynes feble . . . . .	ij
Mayne sailes feble. . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne toppes . . . . .	j
ffor Sailes . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	j
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	xiiiij
Gonnes . . . . .	lv
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	[cxlviiij] cxxxv
Gonne poudre . . . . .	j barrell
Bowes [Arrowes] . . . . .	iiijx
Arrowes . . . . .	ccl shefes
Chests for the same . . . . .	iiij
Spayres . . . . .	c



Malles of leede . . . . .	xxx
Billes . . . . .	xxiiij
Streke ropes . . . . .	j
Ketles . . . . .	ij
Maite tables <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j
pavesses . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>

Accounted for in the Storehouse

Yet deliuered out of the said Ship within the tyme of this Accompt

To the Kynges Ship called the Souuerayne by thandes of Henry Palmer

Bote . . . . .	j
Sculles . . . . .	j
ores . . . . .	viiij
Daviott of the Bote with a shive of iren . . . . .	j
Wyndasse . . . . .	j
Grapers . . . . .	j
Botehokes . . . . .	j
Lanternes . . . . .	j
Compas . . . . .	j
Rennyng Glasses . . . . .	j
Shovilles . . . . .	j
Scopes . . . . .	j
Bowes . . . . .	[j] iij
Arrowes . . . . .	vj shefes
Cabilles for the Boyropes . . . . .	j
Ankre . . . . .	j

Somme of almer Stuff takle & Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilaments of (werre) spent perused & deliuered out of the said Ship within the tyme Aforesaid

Hausers . . . . .	j
Ropes of sundrie sortes . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> m <sup>l</sup> ccc lb
Saile Twyne . . . . .	vj skaynes

<sup>1</sup> Meat, *i.e.* dining tables.

Canuas . . . . .	iiij bolts
Swiftynge takles . . . . .	viiij
pollankres . . . . .	xij
mayne tyes . . . . .	iiij
Wheleropes . . . . .	ij
Mayne trusses . . . . .	iiij
Mayne drynges . . . . .	iiij
Mayne takkes . . . . .	ij payr
Mayne Shetes . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Lyftes . . . . .	iiij
Brayles . . . . .	iiij
Stodynges . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Bowlynes . . . . .	iiij
Toppe Armynges . . . . .	j
Crane lynes . . . . .	j
ffore Shrowdes . . . . .	vj
ffore tyes . . . . .	j
ffore bowlynes . . . . .	ij
ffore shetes . . . . .	ij
Meson Mastes . . . . .	j
Meson Shrowdes . . . . .	xxvj
Meson tyes . . . . .	ij
Meson halyers . . . . .	ij
Ankres . . . . .	j
Cables . . . . .	vij
Boy ropes . . . . .	j
Boyes of cork . . . . .	iiij
Dobles of tre . . . . .	j
Gonnes . . . . .	lviiij
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	[cliiij] cxi
Gonne poudre . . . . .	iiij barrells
Gonne hamurs . . . . .	j
Bowes . . . . .	[clxvj] clxix
Arrowes . . . . .	[ccccv shefs] ccccvj shefes
Chestes . . . . .	vij
Bowestrynges . . . . .	cclx
Spayres . . . . .	cviiij

Malles of leede . . . . .	xxxvj
Billes . . . . .	[xxiiij] xlviiij
ores . . . . .	xviiij
Sculles . . . . .	[ix] ij
Compasses . . . . .	[iiiij] ij
Runyng glasses . . . . .	j
Trayes . . . . .	v
Soundyng ledes . . . . .	j
plates . . . . .	ij dd
drynkyng bolles . . . . .	xiiiij
Tankerds . . . . .	iiiij
lanternes . . . . .	ix
Slegges of Iren . . . . .	j
Marlyng Irens . . . . .	ij
pavesses . . . . .	cxxx
[Stremer of Say . . . . .	j]
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Brasses feble . . . . .	ij
Mayne sailes . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	iiij
Mayne toppes . . . . .	j
fforsailles . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	j
Strekeropes . . . . .	j
Ketles . . . . .	ij
Maite tables . . . . .	j
[Pavesses . . . . .	]
Bote . . . . .	j
[Sculle] Daviott of the bote with a shive of Iren . . . . .	j
Wyndasse . . . . .	j
Grapers . . . . .	j
Bote hokes . . . . .	j
[lanternes . . . . .	j]
Shovills . . . . .	iiij dd j
Scopis . . . . .	j

And so the said Ship Remayneth at Erith in a dokk upon thend of this Accompt with the Stuff takle and Aparail herafter ensuyng that is to say

Mayne mastes . . . . .	j
Dedemeneyne with chene . . . . .	xxxij
Swyftyng takles . . . . .	xj
Mayne Stays . . . . .	j
Maine perelles . . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Toppe Shrowdes . . . . .	vj
Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j
Toppe Lyftes . . . . .	ij
Toppe shetes . . . . .	ij
Toppe saile . . . . .	j
Toppe Armyng . . . . .	j
Stremers . . . . .	j
Standards . . . . .	x
[Maine toppe . . . . .	j]
pendauntes . . . . .	v
fformastes . . . . .	j
ffor Shrowdes . . . . .	[xij] vj
ffore staies . . . . .	j
ffor tyes . . . . .	j
ffor perelles . . . . .	j
ffore lyftes . . . . .	ij feble
ffor bowlyne . . . . .	[iiij] ij
ffor shetes . . . . .	ij
ffor takkes . . . . .	ij
ffor yerdes . . . . .	j
verd ropes . . . . .	ij
[ffore sailes . . . . .	j]
[Bonetts for the same . . . . .	j]
Bowsprittes . . . . .	j
Spritt Sailes . . . . .	j
Spritt yerdes . . . . .	j
Daviotts in the fforecastell . . . . .	j

Hokes to fish the Ankres . . . . .	ij
Hoke ropes . . . . .	ij
leeche hokes . . . . .	j
Catt hokes . . . . .	ij
Capstens . . . . .	iiij
Capsten barres . . . . .	xj
Meson Mastes . . . . .	ij
Meson yerds . . . . .	ij
Meson lyftes . . . . .	iiij
Meson haliars . . . . .	ij
Meson shetes feble . . . . .	ij
Meson sailes . . . . .	ij
Meson perells . . . . .	ij
Ankres . . . . .	[viiij] vj
Cables . . . . .	vj
Cablettes . . . . .	j
Jonkes . . . . .	iiij
Boy ropes . . . . .	ij
Dobles of tre . . . . .	ij
Hakebusses . . . . .	xij
Gonne hamurs . . . . .	ij
Bowstrynges . . . . .	cxx
Grapers of Iren . . . . .	j
[Grapers of Iren . . . . .	ij]
ffyr pannes . . . . .	j
Cokkes feble . . . . .	j
Mast for the same . . . . .	j
Bote hokes . . . . .	j
Wast trees . . . . .	[i] ij
Sherhoks . . . . .	vj
Snacche poleis . . . . .	ij
Compasses . . . . .	j
leede lynes . . . . .	j
Soundyng leedes . . . . .	ij
Ketles . . . . .	ij
pitch Ketles . . . . .	ij
Brasse pottes . . . . .	j

frying pannes . . . . .	j
pott hokes . . . . .	j
Ketle hokes . . . . .	ij
Gridirnes . . . . .	j
fflesh hokes . . . . .	j
plate of Tre . . . . .	j dd
Drynkyng bolles of tre . . . . .	vj
Tankards . . . . .	iiij
Moldyng trowes . . . . .	j
Lanternes . . . . .	j
Mete tables . . . . .	iiij
outliggers . . . . .	j
Bitakles . . . . .	j
pumps . . . . .	iiij
Slegges of Irne . . . . .	ij
Marling Iren . . . . .	ij
Spittes of Iren . . . . .	j
Canhokes . . . . .	j payr
ores . . . . .	vj
Shouels . . . . .	xi

Of which [stuff] Ship with all the said Stuff Takle and aparail [the said Joh] belonging to the same vpon the end of this Accompt the said Johanne prayeth to be discharged forasmuch as she hath delivered the same to William Comersall clerk of the Kynges Shipps vnto and for the Kynges most noble vse by vertue of a letter missiue Vnder the Kynges signett to the said Johanne directed in that behalf And wherof the said William Comersall restith accomptable to the Kyng

Et equalet And it balances

The Kynges Ship cald the Martyn Garsia by the said Thomas Roger receyued in a dokke at Wynchelsee The xx<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre the firste yere<sup>1</sup> of the Kynges most noble Reigne with the Stuff takle and Apparail ordinaunces artilleries & Abilamentes of werre herafter ensuyng That is to say

Mayne mastes . . . . .	j
Dedemeneyne with chenes . . . . .	xxvj
Maine Shrowdes . . . . .	xxvj
Swyftyng takles . . . . .	vj
pollankres . . . . .	iiij
Maine Stayes . . . . .	j
Mayne tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne lyfts . . . . .	ij
Mayne brases . . . . .	ij
Mayne drynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne yerds . . . . .	j
Mayne perills . . . . .	j
Mayne shetes . . . . .	ij
Maine Takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne sailles . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	iiij
Maine Toppes . . . . .	j
Toppe Mastes . . . . .	j
Toppe Shrowdes . . . . .	vj
Top sailes . . . . .	j
fformastes . . . . .	j
ffor Shrowdes . . . . .	viiij
ffor staies . . . . .	j
ffor Takkes . . . . .	ij
ffor tyes . . . . .	j
ffor haliars . . . . .	j
ffor shetes . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> 1485.

ffor lyftes . . . . .	ij
ffor bowlynes . . . . .	ij
ffor Sailes . . . . .	ij
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	ij
ffor perells. . . . .	j
Bowsprittes . . . . .	j
Spritte sailes . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	ij
Spritte yerdes . . . . .	j
Tyes for the same . . . . .	j
Meson mastes . . . . .	j
Meson Shrowdes . . . . .	xij
Meson perelles . . . . .	ij
Meson yerdes . . . . .	ij
Meson tyes . . . . .	ij
Meson haliars . . . . .	ij
Meson Sailes . . . . .	ij
Meson shetes . . . . .	ij
Meson lyftes . . . . .	ij
Hokes to paynte <sup>1</sup> thankers with	ij
Hoke ropes . . . . .	ij
Garnetts . . . . .	ij
yerd ropes for the top . . . . .	ij
Boy ropes . . . . .	ij
leede lynes . . . . .	ij
dobles of tree . . . . .	iiij
ffifshing hokes for the Ankres . . . . .	j
Ankres . . . . .	vj
Cables . . . . .	viiij
pumps . . . . .	j
Grapers of Iren. . . . .	j
ffyre pannes . . . . .	j
Botes . . . . .	j
Sculles . . . . .	j
Cokkes . . . . .	j
Cokke mastes . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> To make fast, *supra*, p. 44.



Coke yerdes . . . . .	j
Cokke Shrowdes . . . . .	vj
ores . . . . .	xvj
Ketles . . . . .	iiij
lanternes . . . . .	xiiij
Toppe Armynges . . . . .	j
Soundyng Ledes . . . . .	iiij
Capstens . . . . .	j
Capsten barres . . . . .	iiij
Compasses . . . . .	ij
Rennyng glasses . . . . .	ij
Shodde Showilles . . . . .	viiij
Trayes . . . . .	iiij
Tankards . . . . .	viiij
plates of Tree . . . . .	iiij dd
poles with ij brasen shives . . . . .	[j] ij
Bote ropes . . . . .	j
Chenes of Iren . . . . .	ij
Gonnes . . . . .	xxx
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup> vj
Gonne stones <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	c
Gonne Tampyons <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	ccc
Drynkyng bolles . . . . .	iiij dd
Hausers . . . . .	vj
Warps . . . . .	ij
Hayle shotte . . . . .	xl
Pavesses . . . . .	cvj
Spayres . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>
Billes . . . . .	xxxiiij
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	j fyrken
hand Gonnes . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> Shot, whether of stone or iron; all shot were at first of stone, which explains the expression.

<sup>2</sup> Wads. In 1514, 8,000 'grete tampons' at 20s. the thousand and 8,000 small ones at 10s., were provided for the Henry Grace à Dieu. In the stores at Calais, 1454-5, 'ccccviii. tampons per gonnyns.' 'Tampons' are found in fourteenth century lists of stores.

Bowes . . . . .	xl
Arrowes . . . . .	cc shefes
Bowestrynges . . . . .	ix dd
[Cokks] Colks of Iren . . . . .	xxj
Crane lynes . . . . .	j
Canuas . . . . .	j bolte
Saile twyne . . . . .	vj lb
Marlyne . . . . .	vj lb
Oven leedes . . . . .	j
Marlyng Irens . . . . .	j
ffyddes of Iren . . . . .	j

Of which Ship with all the stuff takle and Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilamentes of werre afore expressed the said Johanne Roger prayeth to be discharged for asmuch as the same Ship was so deliuered to Sir Richard Guldeford Knyght to have of the Kynges yift by vertue of a warraunt vnder the Kynges signet to the aforesaid Thomas Roger directed the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of the said Month of Decembre the firste yere of ye reigne of our said Souueraigne lord the Kyng that nowe is

Et equalet (And it balances)

### The Gouvernor

Also receyued the Kynges Ship cald the Gouvernor At Hamull on the hoke the x<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the first yere of the reigne of our Souuerayne lord the Kyng with the stuff & takle herafter ensuyng

Mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne shrowdes . . . . .	xxviiij
Dedemeneyne with chene . . . . .	xxviiij
Swyftyng takelles . . . . .	xij
pollankres . . . . .	iiij
Mayne staves . . . . .	j
Mayne tyes . . . . .	ij

Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
Mayne lyftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne trusses . . . . .	ij
Mayne drynges . . . . .	ij
Warre takkes <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	ij
Garnettes . . . . .	ij
Mayne brasses . . . . .	ij
Mayne shetes . . . . .	ij
Mayne takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Mayne sailes . . . . .	j
Bonetts to the same . . . . .	iiij
Mayne topps . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Toppe shrowdes . . . . .	vj
Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j
Crane lynes . . . . .	j
Toppe sailes . . . . .	j
Toppe lyftes . . . . .	ij
ffor mastes . . . . .	j
ffor shrowdes . . . . .	xij
ffor trusses . . . . .	ij
ffor yerdes . . . . .	j
ffortakkes . . . . .	ij
fforshetes . . . . .	ij
ffor lyftes . . . . .	ij
ffor toppes . . . . .	j
ffor staies . . . . .	j
ffor halyers . . . . .	j
ffor tyes . . . . .	j
ffor bowlynes . . . . .	ij
ffor sailes . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	ij
Meson mastes . . . . .	ij
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	xvj

<sup>1</sup> According to Jal a tack knotted in a particular way (cf. *Glossaire Nautique*, s. v. *Wartake*).

Meson yerdes . . . . .	ij
Meson lyftes . . . . .	ij
Meson trusses . . . . .	ij
Meson tyes . . . . .	ij
Meson halyers . . . . .	ij
Meson sailes . . . . .	ij
Spritt yerdes . . . . .	j
Spritt sailes . . . . .	j
Bowsprittes . . . . .	j
outliggers . . . . .	j
Ankres . . . . .	v
Grapenelles . . . . .	j
Strekeropes . . . . .	ij
whele Ropes . . . . .	j
wale <sup>1</sup> trees . . . . .	ij
Hausers . . . . .	ij
Compasses . . . . .	iiij
Rennyng glasses . . . . .	ij
Sounding ledes . . . . .	ij
lede lynes . . . . .	ij
lanternes . . . . .	x
Ship Axes. . . . .	j
Gonne hamurs . . . . .	ij
Gonne pekkes <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	viiij
Sherhokes. . . . .	iiij
ffishyng hokes for the ankres . . . . .	iiij
Keeles <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	ij
Spittes of Iren . . . . .	j
Gridirnes . . . . .	ij
Trefetts <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	j
ffleshhoks . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> The signification is probably that of gunwale, as 'a piece of timber that reaches from the half deck to the forecastle on either side' (Kersey's *Dictionary*, ed. 1715).

<sup>2</sup> Gunstones 'hewn & rowth,' . . . '22 pecks for to hew gunstones,' *i.e.* stone shot. *Letters & Papers Henry VIII.* vol. i. 572r (1514).

<sup>3</sup> Perhaps from M.E. *kelare*, a big, open tub.

<sup>4</sup> Trivets.

ffyrepannes . . . . .	j
Tankards of tree . . . . .	x
Drynyng bolles of tree . . . . .	ij dd
Trayes . . . . .	ij
Maundes <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	ij
Top Armynges of Say . . . . .	ij
Stremers of Say . . . . .	ij
Standards of Say . . . . .	vij
Bottes . . . . .	j
Bote mastes . . . . .	j
Cokkes . . . . .	j
ores . . . . .	[j]xxvj
Sculles . . . . .	j
Boteankres . . . . .	j
lofe hokes with Chenes <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	j
Cables . . . . .	vij
Boye ropes . . . . .	ij
Boys of Cork . . . . .	ij
Dobles of tre . . . . .	ij
pavesses . . . . .	cvj
Gonnes . . . . .	lxx
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	cclxv
Spayres . . . . .	c
Gonne tampyons . . . . .	cc
Gonne stones . . . . .	cc
Sheves of brasse . . . . .	x
Bowes . . . . .	lj
Arrowes . . . . .	cclx Shefes
Billes . . . . .	xlj
Hakebusses . . . . .	vij
Table clothes . . . . .	ij
Canuas . . . . .	j bolte

Of which Ship with all the Stuff takle and Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilamentes of

<sup>1</sup> Baskets. The word here seems to describe large baskets used for carrying meat (cf. p. 197).

<sup>2</sup> 'Luff hook is to succour the tackles in a large sail that all the stress may not bear upon the tack' (*Naval Expositor*, 1750).

werre afore expressed the said Johanne Roger prayeth to be discharged fore asmuch as the same Ship so takled & aparailled was deliuered by her said late husband to Rauf Astry<sup>1</sup> & Thomas Grafton marchaunts of London by vertue of the Kyngs letters of warraunt under his signet beyring date at Westminster the xvij day of February the firste yere<sup>2</sup> of ye Kynges most noble [noble] reigne that now is to the said Thomas in that behalf directed

Et equalet

### The Kynges Storehouse at Grenewich

Receiptes of stuff & takle ordinaunces & artillaries into the said Storehous that is to say

In the said storehouse the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of October the first yere<sup>3</sup> of the Kyng

Ankres . . . . .	xx	whereof iiij are broken
Dedemeneyne with chenes . . . . .	[xvj]	cvij
Gonnes feble . . . . .		xxvj
Gonne chaumbres feble . . . . .		clx
Chenes for the mayne shrowdes . . . . .		vij
Olde Iren . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> ccc lb	after v <sup>xx</sup> xij to the c
Ship spayres . . . . .		iiij
Jonkes of Cables . . . . .		xiiij
Arrows . . . . .		cl shefs
polers <sup>4</sup> of sundrie sortes . . . . .		cvij

Also bought into the same within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

Serpentyne of Iren . . . . .	vij
Chaumbres for the same . . . . .	xxiiij
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	ccj lb
Cables . . . . .	ij
Hausers . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Lord Mayor in 1493.

<sup>2</sup> 1486.

<sup>3</sup> 1485.

<sup>4</sup> Pulleys or blocks.

Also out of the Kynges Ship cald the Marie Tour at Erith within the tyme of this Accompt

pollankres . . . . .	vj
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Mayne tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Trusses . . . . .	ij
Mayne drynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne shetes feble . . . . .	j
Mayne takkes . . . . .	j payr
Mayne liftes . . . . .	ij
Brayles feble . . . . .	ij
Brasses feble . . . . .	ij
Stodynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne bowlynes feble . . . . .	ij
Mayne sailes feble . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	iiij
Mayne toppes . . . . .	j
fforsaile . . . . .	j
Bonetts for the same . . . . .	j
Meson Shrowdes . . . . .	xiiiij
Gonnes . . . . .	lv
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	[cxlviij] cxxxv
Gonne poudre . . . . .	j Barrell weighing cc lb
Bowes . . . . .	iiijx
Arrowes . . . . .	cl shefes
Chestes for the same . . . . .	iiij
Spayres . . . . .	c
Malles of lede . . . . .	xxx
billes . . . . .	xxiiij
Strekeropes . . . . .	j
Ketles . . . . .	ij
Maite tables . . . . .	j
pavesses . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>

Of stuff forfeited by S<sup>r</sup> William Capell brought  
on land vncustomed

Cables . . . . .	v
Hausers . . . . .	vij

**Somme of almaner Receiptes of Stuff  
takle and Aparail ordinaunces artillaries and  
Abilamentes of werre by the said Thomas  
Roger receyed into the said [store] Store  
hous within the tyme of this Accompt**

Ankres . . . . .	xx	whereof	iiij	ar	broken
Dedemeneyne with Chenes . . . . .	[xvj]		cviiij		
Gonnes . . . . .			<sup>xx</sup> iiijx		
Gonne Chambres . . . . .	[ccviiij	ccciiij	<sup>xx</sup> cciiij	xv]	cccix
Chenes for the mayne shrowdes . . . . .			viiij		
olde Iren . . . . .			M <sup>l</sup> lb		
Jonkes of Cables . . . . .			xiiij		
Gonne poudre . . . . .			ccccj	lb	
Cables . . . . .			vij		
Hausers . . . . .			viiij		
pollankres . . . . .			vj		
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .			xxxij		
Mayne tyes . . . . .			ij		
Mayne Trusses . . . . .			ij		
Mayne drynges . . . . .			ij		
Mayne shetes feble . . . . .			j		
Mayne takke . . . . .			j	payr	
Mayne Lyftes . . . . .			ij		
Brayles feble . . . . .			ij		
Brasses feble . . . . .			ij		
Stodynges . . . . .			ij		
Mayne bowlynes feble . . . . .			ij		
Mayne Sailes feble . . . . .			j		
Bonetts for y <sup>r</sup> same . . . . .			iiij		
Mayne toppes . . . . .			j		



fforsaile . . . . .	j
Bonettes for ye same . . . . .	j
Meson shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Bowes . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> iiijx
Arrowes . . . . . [cl shefs]	ccc shefes
Chests for ye same . . . . .	iiij
poles of sundrie sorts . . . . .	cviiij
Spayres . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> ciij
Malles of lede . . . . .	xxx
Billes . . . . .	xxiiij
Streke ropes . . . . .	j
Keeles . . . . .	ij
Maite tables . . . . .	j
pavesses . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> iiij

**Wherof deliuered out of the said Storehouse within the tyme of this Accompt That is to say**

To Matthew Baker capitayne of the Isle of Gersey by vertu of ij seuerall warrauntes vnder the Kynges signet that oon of them beyring date the last day of May the first yere<sup>1</sup> of the Kyngs most noble reigne & that other the xxv<sup>th</sup> day ffebruary the same yere<sup>2</sup>

Serpentynges of Iren . . . . .	viiij
Chaumbres for the same . . . . .	xxiiij
Gonne poudre . . . . .	ccj lbs in j barrell

To a ship cald the Marie Guldeford retheyned in the Kynges seruice upon the See the xx<sup>th</sup> day

<sup>1</sup> 1486.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

of March the second yere<sup>1</sup> of the Kynges said most noble Reigne by the Kynges comaundment

Cables . . . . .	ij
Hawsers . . . . .	j

To S<sup>r</sup> Charles Somersett<sup>2</sup> Admirall of the Kynges Armye vpon the See the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruary the iij<sup>d</sup> yere<sup>3</sup> of ye Kynges said most noble reigne by the Kynges high comaundment fore the defence of a ship cald the Peter Deneta<sup>4</sup>

Gonnes . . . . .	ix
Gonnechaumbres . . . . .	xxvij

To Sir William Vaumpache Knyght the day & yere abouesaid for the defence of another Ship<sup>5</sup> in the same [ff] Armye

Gonnes . . . . .	ix
Gonne Chambres . . . . .	xxvj

To S<sup>r</sup> Richard Haute capitayne of another ship<sup>6</sup> in the said flete the same day & yere by the Kynges said high comaundment

Gonnes . . . . .	vj
Gonne chaumbres . . . . .	xviij

To S<sup>r</sup> Richard Guldeford Knyght Maister of ye Kynges ordinaunce by thandes of John Stok clerk

<sup>1</sup> 1487.

<sup>2</sup> Founder of the ducal house of Beaufort. Illegitimate son of Henry Beaufort, Duke of Somerset; knighted 1485, afterwards K.G. and Lord Chamberlain. Created Earl of Worcester 1514; died 1526.

<sup>3</sup> 1488.

<sup>4</sup> According to the *Tellers' Rolls* (No. 61) the Peter Daynevita of 240 tons and 210 men, hired at 2s. a ton per month.

<sup>5</sup> The John de Hoyo of 140 tons, manned by 150 soldiers and 40 seamen, hired at the same rate.

<sup>6</sup> The John of Plasgencia of 220 tons, 190 soldiers and 45 seamen, at the same rate.

of the same ordinaunce by the Kynges high comaundment towards the enarmyng of iij Spaynard Shippes apointed to the see in the said Armye

Arrowes . . . . . ccc shefes

To the Kynges ship cald the Souerayne by thandes of Henry Palmer by Indenture

Ankres . . . . . j  
 Bonetts for the fforsail . . . . . j  
 Malles of leede . . . . . vj  
 Stodynges . . . . . j  
 [Hausers . . . . . ij]  
 Gonne poudre . . . . . j barrell  
 Jaundy<sup>1</sup> cables . . . . . v  
 Hausers of Jayne<sup>2</sup> . . . . . vij

Somme of the said deliuerees within the tyme aforesaid .

Gonnes . . . . . xxxij  
 Gonne chaumbres . . . . . [lxxj] <sup>xx</sup>iiijxv  
 Gonne poudre . . . . . ccccj lb  
 Cables . . . . . ij  
 Hausers . . . . . j  
 Arrowes . . . . . ccc Shefes  
 Bonettes for the fforsail . . . . . j  
 Malles of lede . . . . . vj  
 Stodinges . . . . . ij  
 Ankres . . . . . j

**And so remayneth in the said Storehous vpon the ende of this Accompt That is to Say**

Ankres . . . . . xix Wherof iij are broken  
 Chenes with dedemeneyne . . . . . [<sup>xx</sup>iiijxlj] cvij  
 Gonnes . . . . . lvij

<sup>1</sup> Genoa.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

Gonne Chaumbres . . . . .	ccxxiiij
Chenes for the mayne shrowdes . . . . .	viiij
olde Iren . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> lb
Jonkes of Cables . . . . .	xiiij
pollankres . . . . .	vj
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Mayne tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne trusses . . . . .	ij
Mayne drynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne Shetes feble . . . . .	j
Mayne Takkes . . . . .	j payr
Mayne lyftes . . . . .	ij
Brayles feble . . . . .	ij
Brasses . . . . .	ij
[Stodynges . . . . .	ij] j
Mayne bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Mayne saile feble . . . . .	j
Bonettes for ye same . . . . .	iiij
Mayne toppes . . . . .	j
fforsaill . . . . .	j
Meson Shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Bowes . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> iiijx
Chestes for bowes & Arrowes . . . . .	iiij
Spayres . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> ciij
Malles of lede . . . . .	xxiiij
Billes . . . . .	xxiiij
Streke ropes . . . . .	j
Ketles . . . . .	ij
Maite tables . . . . .	j
pavesses . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> iiij
poles of sundrie sortes . . . . .	cviiij

Whereof the said Johanne Roger prayeth to be discharged fforasmuch as she hath delivered the same To William Comersall Clerk of the Kynges Shippes together with the Key of the said Storehows

at Grenewich vnto and for the Kynges most noble  
use by vertue of the Kynges letters missive to the  
said Johanne directed in that behalf And whereof  
the said William Comersall restith accomptable to  
the Kyng

Et equalet (And it balances)

XII<sup>o</sup> H. VIIORDYNAUNC AND ARTILLARYE  
SENT INTO SCOTLANDE WARDE  
FOR THE WARRS

HERE ensueth a Viewe diuidet in iij partes made of the conduct of the Kynges ordenaunces late appointed for his werres ayenst the Scottes Wherof by the first part is declared the particuler shippinges owtward and Receiptes of ordenaunces with the somme total of the same By the secunde part is declared ordenaunces Retorned and deliuered into the Tour of London And by the thrid part ordenaunces lakking of the said shippinges and Receiptes with all maner deliueeres expenses and employmentes of the same ffro the first day of May the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the most noble reigne of oure Souueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij vnto the xx<sup>th</sup> day of Novembre then next ensuyng And because of hast in shipping setting forth into Scotland retorne & deliueere of the said ordenaunces into the said Tour of London the said ordenaunces in this viewe cannot be expressed perfity in noubres and quantities as ought to be after the true ordre of accompt And because the said Retorne must accord with the Indentures of Shipping of the same almaner ordenaunces chested bareld or otherwise trussed<sup>2</sup> in cases or vesselles be expressed by the noubres of chestes, barelles, fattes, basketes or such other without

<sup>1</sup> 1497.<sup>2</sup> Packed.

other noumbryng or weying of the stufes therin conteyned as bowes arrowes artificers toles Irenwerk nailes and other store be numbered by the Chestes Also bowstrynges casting caltraps<sup>1</sup> tallowe nettes for gard tramelles<sup>2</sup> & such other by the barelles fattes & such other vesselles Also shot of lede moldes for pelletes dise<sup>3</sup> of iren and cressett lights be noumbred by the baskettes And Iren lede tymbre ropes and all such by the peces Which rekinnyng is not sufficient for the sauf gard of the Kynges said ordenaunce ne for acquitall and discharge of his offices in tyme comyng Wherefore it semeth necessarie that another viewe be taken of all the Kynges said ordenaunces within his said Tour of London accompting the same by noumbres and weightes according to the first empcon. and provision of the same

**First ensueth the first part of the sayd viewe wherby As well the particuler Shippinges of Ordenaunces for the said voyage As the somme total of the same and other appointed in that behalf with the particuler variances betwene the Indentures and book of shipping plainly doth apiere in forme following that is to say**

Shipping of ordenaunces fro the Tour of London in sundrie Shippes for the said voiage that is to say

<sup>1</sup> A ball armed with spikes intended to lame horses, and thrown on the ground in front of charging cavalry.

<sup>2</sup> Nets. Used with stakes (*infra*, pp. 89, 100) and probably as a defence for archers.

<sup>3</sup> Shot. '300 smal and grete dice of iern.' (*Stores of Great Nicholas*, 1514.) '600 pelletes of iren,'—'140 pelletes of lead for serpentines' (*ibid.*). When the size is mentioned 'dice' are always an inch and a half square (cf. p. 217). Usually a distinction is drawn between 'dice' and 'pellets,' but it is not always so here (cf. pp. 100, 104).

## The Antony of London

## By Indenture

Curtowe of brasse calde Cales <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cl
Shot of stone for the same. . . . .	l
Horseharnesses for the same . . . . .	xx
picases <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	c
Shovills . . . . .	xx dd
Scopes . . . . .	ij dd
ffare <sup>3</sup> carts . . . . .	ij
Horsharnesses for the same . . . . .	xij

## And by the boke of shipping

The said Curtowe is expressed with ij beddes<sup>4</sup>  
and ij paire Wheles with hole boxes<sup>5</sup> of brasse  
ij paire lymores<sup>6</sup> with boltes forlokkes<sup>7</sup> kayes<sup>8</sup>  
lynces<sup>9</sup> and a taile pynne for the said Curtowe

Scaling ladders . . . . . xix

<sup>1</sup> A curtowe, curtal, or courtauld, was a short, heavy gun of brass or iron weighing about 3,000 lbs. and obtained from Flanders. They were guns of position and only occasionally used on board ship until the middle of the sixteenth century, when the demi-culverin of about the same weight most nearly represented them. Large pieces were usually individually named. In the expenses of Calais for 1434-5 two guns are mentioned by name, the London, and the St. Paul. (*Roll of Foreign Accounts*, No. X.) In 1512 thirteen curtowes and serpentines are described under names. (*Letters & Papers Henry VIII.* i. 3616.)

<sup>2</sup> Pickaxes. <sup>3</sup> Travelling or riding carts, M.E. *Faren*.

<sup>4</sup> On carriages.

<sup>5</sup> The bushing of the wheel nave.

<sup>6</sup> Shafts for the bed on which the gun was mounted (Fr. *Limon*).

<sup>7</sup> A forelock might be an iron pin driven through the eye of a bolt, or the fastening of the cap-square which fixes the trunnion of a gun to its carriage.

<sup>8</sup> Keys, here probably the cap-square keys.

<sup>9</sup> Lynch-pins. (Skeat, and Stratmann's *Middle Eng. Dict.*)



The Trinity of Snodeland<sup>1</sup>**By Indenture**

Serpentyne of brasse . . . . .	j
Shot of Iren for the same . . . . .	cccxiij
Horsharnesse for the same . . . . .	xx
Charging ladells . . . . .	ij
Rammers for the same . . . . .	ij
Curtowe of brasse with all her Appareill cald the Dragon . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cl
Shot of stone for the same . . . . .	l
Horsharness for the same . . . . .	xx
Charging ladells for the same . . . . .	ij
Rammers for the same . . . . .	viiij
Demy curtowes of brasse . . . . .	ij
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	ccc
Shot of stone for the same . . . . .	c
Horsharnes for the same . . . . .	lvj
Shovilles & spades . . . . .	xxiiij dd viij
Scopes . . . . .	vij dd
Picases and mattokkes . . . . .	clxx
Charging ladelles . . . . .	iiij
Rammers . . . . .	iiij

**By the boke of Shipping**

The said Serpentyne is cald the Lyon with ij beddes a paire wheles shodd with half boxes of brasse and another paire wheles with hole boxes of brasse and a paire of new lymores with boltes forlokkes kaies tailepyn and lynces

Also the said Curtowe is cald a demy curtowe with her olde bedd a paire of new Wheles with hole boxes of Brasse and a paire of bare wheles lymores boltes forlokkes &c.

And the said ij demy curtowes be cald Carlile

<sup>1</sup> Kent, on the Medway above Chatham.

and Dovyrrre with old beddes and wheles half boxed  
and a pair of wheles bare with iij paire lymores boltes  
&c. & xxxviij horsharnes & a Cart sadell<sup>1</sup>

The Kateryn of Walderswyk<sup>2</sup>

**By indenture**

Colpresses <sup>3</sup>	. . . . .	xlviij
Crowes of Iren	. . . . .	xxviij
Chenes of Iren	. . . . .	xlviij
Extrees <sup>4</sup>	. . . . .	lx
Cartes for shott	. . . . .	x
ffarecartes	. . . . .	iiij
lymors	. . . . .	ix pair
Grete extrees	. . . . .	xiiiij

**By the boke of shipping**

The said carts to be expressed with apparell

—The Antony of Dunwich—

**By Indenture**

Demy Curtowe of brasse cald Berwick	. . . . .	j
Shot of Iren for the same	. . . . .	cl
Shot of Ston for the same	. . . . .	l
Charging ladelles for the same	. . . . .	ij
Rammers	. . . . .	ij
Horsharness	. . . . .	xx
Picases	. . . . .	l
Shovilles	. . . . .	xij dd
Bumbardell <sup>5</sup> of brasse cald Portcolies	. . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> The shaft horse saddle.

<sup>2</sup> Near Southwold ; formerly a port of some consequence.

<sup>3</sup> *Colpice*, a provincial term for levers or lifters ; or *Colpas*, 'a prop or under-set to a lever.' (*New Eng. Dict.*)

<sup>4</sup> Axletrees.

<sup>5</sup> Bombard was one of the earliest names for cannon in the south of Europe. The Spanish has also a form, *lombarda*—'El catláogo (Real Museo, Madrid) nota con exactitud que lombardas empezaron á llamarse á mediados del siglo XIV.' (Duro, *Disquisiciones*)

Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	lxv
Shot of stone for the same . . . . .	xxx
Horsharnes for the same . . . . .	xxvj

### By the boke of shipping

The said demy curtowe is expressed with an olde bedd ij paire of newe Wheles shodd<sup>1</sup> with hole boxes of brasse and a paire of Wheles bare<sup>2</sup> ij pair of lymors lymor boltes &c.

And the said Bumbardell is expressed with ij pair wheles & a pair of hynder wheles spare with hole boxes of Brasse her taile pyn chymell<sup>3</sup> pyn boltes and a pair wheles vnshodd

### The Margarete of Walderswik

#### By indenture

Bowes . . . . .	xx Chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	iiij barelles
Arowes . . . . .	xl chestes
Billes . . . . .	D
Marespikes <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	[c] l
Stakes for gardtramelles . . . . .	clxxj
Lantanes . . . . .	cviiij
Candell . . . . .	iiij chestes
Crows of Iren . . . . .	vj
Dise of Iren . . . . .	ij baskettes
Gardtramell Netts . . . . .	ij drifattes <sup>5</sup>
Shovilles. . . . .	ccxxxiiij
Standard Shaftes . . . . .	v
Casting Caltraps . . . . .	j firken
Tallowe . . . . .	v barelles
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	iiij barells

*Nauticas*, i. 18.) In 1453 a bombard, the Goodgrace, 12 feet long, and throwing a stone ball 22 inches in diameter, was made for Henry VI.

<sup>1</sup> With tires.

<sup>2</sup> Without tires.

<sup>3</sup> Hinge.

<sup>4</sup> Morrispikes, long pikes.

<sup>5</sup> Boxes.

Vinacre . . . . .	j	hoggshed
Small hawsers . . . . .	j	
Bagges of leder . . . . .	xij	dd
Tanned hides . . . . .	ij	
Anfeld <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j	
Smythes bellows . . . . .	j	paire
Hakbusses . . . . .	xxv	
Doubles of plate <sup>2</sup> for charging		
ladelles . . . . .	viiij	
Blak plates . . . . .	j	dd
Taketts <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	ij <sup>ml</sup>	
Smythes toles . . . . .	j	Chest
Bukhorne . . . . .	j	
Towchepoudre <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	j	barell
Sponges grete ij and small xxvj	xxviiij	
Cikles . . . . .	v	dd di <sup>5</sup>
Sithes . . . . .	vj	
Balances with their weightes . . . . .	ijj	paire
Moldes for pelletes . . . . .	iiij	

### By the boke of Shipping

Cresset lights . . . . .	ij	baskettes
Cressettes with staves <sup>6</sup> . . . . .	xv	
Cikles viij dd and ij, that is to say exceeding the aforesaid v dd di . . . . .	xxxij	

Item the aforesaid xij dd bagges of leder be expressed but xij bagges of leder

And the said ship is cald the Marie of Walderswik

<sup>1</sup> Anvil ; other forms *Aundeilde* and *Andevile*.

<sup>2</sup> Pieces of metal.

<sup>3</sup> Small nails or tacks.

<sup>4</sup> Priming powder.

<sup>5</sup> Sickles  $5\frac{1}{2}$  dozen.

<sup>6</sup> 'Any hollow vessel employed for holding a light . . . and carried upon a pole. The light was a wreathed rope smeared with pitch or rosin.' (Halliwell's *Dictionary*.)

The Nicholas of Ciswell<sup>1</sup>

## By indenture

Bowes . . . . .	xx chestes
Arowes . . . . .	xl chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	iiij barelles
Billes . . . . .	D
Mattokkes . . . . .	l
Crowes of iren . . . . .	xviiij
Cressettes with their staves . . . . .	xv
Dise of iren . . . . .	ij basketts
Marespikes . . . . .	l
Spades & shovilles . . . . .	ccl
Standard shaftes . . . . .	v
Candell . . . . .	iiij chestes
Casting caltraps . . . . .	j firken
Lantanes . . . . .	c
Colpresses . . . . .	vij
Levers . . . . .	[ij] xij
Gardetramell Stakes . . . . .	c
Paving rammers of tymbre . . . . .	iiij
Betells of tymbre . . . . .	iiij
Carpenters toles . . . . .	j chest
Tallowe . . . . .	v barells
Gryndstones . . . . .	ij
Cresset lights . . . . .	ij baskettes
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	iiij barelles
Nailes . . . . .	ij chestes
Gynne with a robenet <sup>2</sup> & other apparell . . . . .	j
leder bagges . . . . .	xij
Small hawsers . . . . .	j
Vinacre . . . . .	j hoggshed
Canuas . . . . .	j chest

<sup>1</sup> Suffolk, between Dunwich and Aldburgh.<sup>2</sup> An engine or carriage with a 'robinet,' an appliance for hurling stones.

Paper and coton file <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j chest
Towche poudre . . . . .	j barell
Sponges ij grete & xxviiij small . . . . .	xxx
Hakbusses . . . . .	xxv

### By the boke of shipping

Gardetramell nettes . . . . .	j drifatt
-------------------------------	-----------

### The John of Dunwich

#### By Indenture

Demy curtowes of brasse cald Pont- frett & Wyndsore . . . . .	ij
Shott of iren for the same . . . . .	ccc
Shott of stone for the same . . . . .	c
horsharness for the same . . . . .	xl
Charging ladelles for the same . . . . .	iiij
Rammers for the same . . . . .	iiij
Scopes . . . . .	vj dd
Shovilles and spades . . . . .	lx dd
Picases . . . . .	ccc
Stakes for the feld <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	c bundelles
Scaling ladders . . . . .	xxiii

### By the boke of shipping

The said ij demy curtowes be expressed with ij old beddes and ij pair wheles shodd and with half boxes of brasse And with ij new beddes and ij pair wheles shodd with hole boxes of brass ij new extrees a pair of new lymors with lymor boltes draught pynnes forlokkes keyes and lynces

<sup>1</sup> Thread.

<sup>2</sup> Used to construct a palisade in front of bodies of archers ; in 1513 every ship in the navy carried a certain number, the Henry Grace à Dieu 2,000 ; but that appears to be the first instance in which they were systematically included amongst naval ordnance stores, and then probably only because a land expedition was intended.

## The Antony Remyngton

**By Indenture**

Arowes . . . . .	xxviii chests
Billes . . . . .	D
Crowes of iren . . . . .	xxvj
Betelles of tymbre . . . . .	viiij
Wilken Rammers of Iren <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	ij
Lymors . . . . .	xxvj pair
Marespikes . . . . .	dx
ffarecartes with their apparell . . . . .	iiij
Close Cartes with their apparell . . . . .	ij
Crane with apparell . . . . .	ij
Resing <sup>2</sup> gynne of xiiij peces with apparell . . . . .	j
Carpenters toles . . . . .	ij chestes
Boltes for the crane & gynnes . . . . .	ij chestes
Crane ropes . . . . .	ij
Sex fold takle with a robenett . . . . .	j
Gynne rope with an hoke of iren . . . . .	j
Slyng Ropes . . . . .	ij
Haliers <sup>3</sup> of Hemp . . . . .	viiij

**By the boke of shipping**

Tallowe . . . . .	j barell
Mantell <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	j

## The Barbara of London

**By indenture**

Bowes . . . . .	x Chestes
Arowes . . . . .	xxx Chestes

<sup>1</sup> Doubtless named after the maker or inventor.<sup>2</sup> Raising.<sup>3</sup> Any rope for pulling or hauling, etymologically the same as the maritime *haliard*.<sup>4</sup> Mantlet, a movable wooden penthouse used to shelter soldiers attacking a fortified place.

Billes . . . . .	cccc
Dise of iren . . . . .	xxvj baskettes
Horshoue . . . . .	viiij chestes
Horscombes . . . . .	j chest
Tallowe . . . . .	iiij barells
Cartclowts <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	iiij chestes
Nailes . . . . .	j chest
Candell . . . . .	xj chestes

The Thomas of Brikelsey<sup>2</sup>

**By indenture**

Demy curtowes of brasse . . . . .	ij
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	ccc
Shot of ston for the same . . . . .	l
Horsharness for the same . . . . .	xl
ffare cartes with all apparell . . . . .	ij

**By the boke of shipping**

Shot of ston for either demy curtowe . . . . .	l
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	Dccccl

Also oon of the said demy curtowes is named the libard<sup>3</sup> with her old bedd a pair of newe wheles shodd with hole boxes of brasse a pair lymors forlokkes kayes linces & her tailepynne And that other demy curtowe is named the Ruysbanke<sup>4</sup> with a newe bedd and old wheles shodd with half boxes of brasse a pair of newe lymors boltes forlokkes kayes linces & her taile pynne &c

[Stakes for the feld . . . . . Dccccl]

<sup>1</sup> 'Iron plates for the axle-tree, to keep it from wearing.' (Riley, *Memorials of London*, p. 284.)

<sup>2</sup> Brightlingsea.

<sup>3</sup> The Leopard.

<sup>4</sup> Or Rysebank, a fort forming part of the defences of Calais.



## The John of London

**By indenture**

Demy curtowe of brasse calde Guysnes . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cl
Shot of ston for the same . . . . .	l
Horsharnes for the same . . . . .	xx
Bumbard of brasse named the Rose . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	lxxvij
Shot of ston for the same . . . . .	xxxvj
Horseharness for the same. . . . .	xxvj

**By the boke of shipping**

The said demy curtowe is expressed with her old bedd old wheles with half boxes of brasse a pair of bare wheles and to the same bedd her boltes forlokkes kayes linces tailepynne and lymors Also a new bedd with a pair bare wheles and a pair of lymors

And the said Bumbardell is expressed with an old bedd iiij olde wheles and a pair of hinder wheles shodd & with hole boxes of brasse and a paire of bare wheles tayle pynne chymell boltes lynces kayes &c And a new bedd with iiij wheles vnshodd and xxxv horseharnesses and a cartsadell

## The Dauy of Sandwich

**By indenture**

Demy curtowes of brasse cald Bamba- rowe <sup>1</sup> and hammes <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	ij
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	ccc
Shot of stone for the same. . . . .	c
Horsharnes for the same . . . . .	xxx
Charging ladelles for the same . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> Bamborough.<sup>2</sup> Hammes, between Calais and Guisnes.

Rammers for the same . . . . .	iiij
Shovilles . . . . .	xl dd
picases . . . . .	cc
Scopes . . . . .	vj dd
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	l bundelles

### By the boke of shipping

Scaling ladders . . . . .	xxv
Charging ladelles of sundrie sorts . . . . .	xxvj

And the said ij demy curtowes be expressed with ij old beddes iiij wheles iren bounden and half boxes of brasse ij pair of old lymors a pair of new lymors And ij pair of newe wheles with hole boxes of brasse with boltes forlokkes draught pyennes kayes and lynces

Horsharnesse for ij demy curtowes xl that is to say exceding the said Indenture x  
 [Horsharnes for the demy curtowes xl &c x]

The Christopher of Eston<sup>1</sup>

### By indenture

Serpentyne of brasse named the grey-hound with double apperell . . . . .	l
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cc
Paving rammes of tre . . . . .	ij
Wilken ramme of iren . . . . .	j
Tymbre . . . . .	iiij planks of elme
Horsharnes for the same serpentyne . . . . .	xx
Picases . . . . .	cl
Shovilles . . . . .	xxx dd
Scopes . . . . .	iiij dd
ffare cartes with her apparell . . . . .	j
Curtowe of brasse named the toure <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Easton, in the Isle of Portland, or Easton Bavents, one mile north of Southwold; probably the latter.

<sup>2</sup> Tower.

Shot of ired for the same . . . . . ccc  
 Horsharnes for the same . . . . . xxvj

**By the boke of shipping**

Skrewe with her apperell

Also the said serpentyne is expressed with an old bedd old wheles with half boxes of brasse ij pair of newe lymors with boltes forlokkes kayes lynces & a tailepynne &c

And the said Curtowe with her old bedd iiij old wheles shodd & a cheyne of ired with boltes forlokkes &c And a pair of hynder wheles shodd & with hole boxes of brass

The John van Orlowe hoy of Midelborowe<sup>1</sup>

**By Indenture**

Mantell with her apparell . . . . . j  
 Carpenters toles . . . . . iiij chestes  
 Anfeld . . . . . j  
 Traices . . . . . cxx pair

An hoy of Andwarpe<sup>2</sup> John Williamsons owne

**By Indenture**

Mantell with apparell . . . . . j  
 Irenwerk for the same [a chef] . . . . . j  
 pellettes of leed for Serpentyne . . . . . ciiijviiij  
 Tampons for curtowes . . . . . c  
 Trestelles<sup>3</sup> for hakbusses. . . . . iiij  
 Pavesses<sup>4</sup> for the same . . . . . iiij  
 Cartropes . . . . . ccccxx  
 Hawsers grete and small . . . . . xxj

<sup>1</sup> Middleburg, in the Isle of Walcheren.

<sup>2</sup> Antwerp.

<sup>3</sup> Rests from which they were fired.

<sup>4</sup> Shields for the harquebusiers.

An hoy of Tergo<sup>1</sup> Adrian Laurenson

**By Indenture**

Pellettes of lede . . . . .	vj baskettes
Arowes of ix inches the feder <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	xiiij chestes
Lyneyer arowes <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	lxiiij chestes
Tugges <sup>4</sup> for horsharnesse . . . . .	ij baskettes
Marespikes . . . . .	cclx
Billes . . . . .	D
Tampons . . . . .	xij <sup>ml</sup>
Barres of iren . . . . .	xxj
Strakes <sup>5</sup> for cartes . . . . .	xxv
Whelers toles . . . . .	iiij Chestes
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	j last
Smythes toles . . . . .	ij Chestes

The Marie of Orford

**By Indenture**

Bowes . . . . .	xxx Chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	v banelles
Arowes . . . . .	lx chestes
Billes . . . . .	M <sup>1</sup>
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	ij <sup>ml</sup>
Marespikes . . . . .	D
Gardetramelles . . . . .	c
Hakbusses of iren . . . . .	xxxv

<sup>1</sup> Goes, or Tergoes, in South Beveland, province of Zeeland.

<sup>2</sup> Feathered for nine inches.

<sup>3</sup> Arrows fitted with strips of leather instead of feathered, 'le bois des flèches était garni par le bas de plumes ou de lanières de cuir.' (P. Lacombe, *Les Armes et les Armures*, p. 129.) According to Wilkinson (*Engines of War*, p. 26), this method was chiefly applied to *quarreaux* (quarrels) used for the cross-bow.

<sup>4</sup> *Tug-irons*, pins on waggon-shafts to which the traces were hitched.

<sup>5</sup> The iron tires of wheels.

ffaucons <sup>1</sup> of brasse with all ther aparell	xiiiij
Serpentyne of brasse	ij
Gonnepoudre	j last
Gardetramell cordes	j fatt
Mattokkes and picases	c
Charging ladelles	xxvj
Shovilles	cl
Spades	lxxij
Pellettes of lede	ix baskettes
Gardetramell stakes	c
ffelling Axes	xxiiij
Cressett light	iiij baskettes
Heggebilles <sup>2</sup>	cxx
leede	j fodre <sup>3</sup>
iren	ij ton xxj endes <sup>4</sup>
Dise of iren Dccl lb	iiij baskettes
Salpeter	vj lasts viij barettes
Colepoudre <sup>5</sup>	iiij lasts iiiij barettes
Brymston	xl demy barettes
Latescaltraps <sup>6</sup>	cij
Candell	vj chestes
Cressettes	xxv
Extrees	x
Cresset staves	xxv

<sup>1</sup> The falcon or fawcon is not found as a ship-gun till the early years of Henry VIII. Its weight at this time is said to have ranged between 150 and 800 lbs.; towards the end of the sixteenth century it was always of 800 lbs., firing a 3-lb. ball. (*Lansd. MSS.* 113, f. 177.)

<sup>2</sup> Hedge bill-hook.

<sup>3</sup> Nineteen and a half to twenty-two cwt. in various places.

<sup>4</sup> Odd pieces. <sup>5</sup> Charcoal.

<sup>6</sup> Perhaps caltrops united by lattice work or rods forming a kind of *cheval-de-frise*, and thus distinguished from 'casting caltrops.' The 'latescaltraps' is the M.E., *lates* or *latis*, a lattice. In an ordnance store account of the next reign (*Exch. Accts. Q.R. Bdle.* 57-3) there is an entry 'Item for xx<sup>m</sup> calthorps otherwise called latice stakes every c iiiij<sup>s</sup>.'

Lokkes . . . . .	ij chestes
Casting caltraps . . . . .	j barell

### By the boke of Shipping

Bowstringes x banelles that is to say exceeding Indentures . . . . .	v banelles
Hakbusses l exceeding the same Inden- tures . . . . .	xv
Charging ladelles l exceeding the same Indentures . . . . .	xxiiij

### Caysons hoy alias Catyns hoy

#### By Indenture

xviiij grete boltes for grete gonnes with certen stufes for gardtramelles marked with xx . . . . .	j chest
Halberdes gilt in a chest . . . . .	l
Halberdes vngilt in the same Chest . . . . .	xx
Gonnewpoudre vij banelles of Thomas ffauconer and xlvij demy banelles of the yoman of the Kinges ordenaunces . . . . .	xxxj barrelles
Barowes for shot . . . . .	l
Marespikes . . . . .	v
Spires and demy launces . . . . .	Dxxxv
Stokkes <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j pair
Ropes for the barowes . . . . .	xl
Betelles of tymbre . . . . .	vij
Cikles . . . . .	c
Sithes . . . . .	vj
ffelling axes . . . . .	xxiiij
Hegge billes . . . . .	xxv
ffetters . . . . .	j chest
Bowstringes . . . . .	xvij banelles

<sup>1</sup> Stocks, presumably for insubordinate soldiers.

Smyths bellowes . . . . .	j pair
lanternes . . . . .	clxviiij
Halberdes of fflaunders making . . . . .	cxx
Halberdes of London making . . . . .	x
Halberdes of the forest of Deuon . . . . .	lx
Hale <sup>1</sup> for the countinghows with apparell . . . . .	j
Pavilion of xvj and a prik <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	j
Betelles iren bounden . . . . .	ij
Barres of iren for the grete mantell <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	v
Billes . . . . .	Dcccxx
Stuffes for gardtramelles . . . . .	j chest

### By the boke of shipping

ffelling axes xxxiiij exceding the said	
Indenture . . . . .	x
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	vj barettes

George Dancard of Andwarp

### By Indenture

ffare cartes . . . . .	ij
Close cartes for gonnepoudre . . . . .	iiij
Cart for shot . . . . .	j
Wheles shodd for serpentines . . . . .	iiij pair
Bare wheles for faucons . . . . .	x pair
Bare wheles for grete ordinaunce . . . . .	iiij pair
Gynne with all her apperell . . . . .	j
Horsharnesse for vij carts . . . . .	vij draughtes
Billes . . . . .	M <sup>1</sup>
Pelletes of leede . . . . .	viiij baskettes
Tymbre . . . . .	x plankes of elme

<sup>1</sup> Tent.

<sup>2</sup> A word appears to be omitted after xvj ; *prik* means a timber post.

<sup>3</sup> Mantlet ; *supra*, p. 91.

The Anne of Conke<sup>1</sup>

## By Indenture

Bowes . . . . .	xv	chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	v	barelles
Arowes . . . . .	lx	chestes
Billes . . . . .	Dcccc	lxx
Marespikes . . . . .	D	
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	ij <sup>ml</sup>	
Latescaltraps . . . . .	lij	
Heggebilles . . . . .	c	
Gardtramell stakes . . . . .	c	
ffaucons of brasse with their apparell .	xiiij	
Hakbusses . . . . .	j	
Serpentyne of brasse with their apparell .	j	
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	j	last
Charging ladelles . . . . .	xxvj	
Pelletes . . . . .	v	baskettes
Brymston . . . . .	xl	demy barels
Colepoudre . . . . .	iiij	lasts iiij barels
Salpeter . . . . .	vj	lasts viij barels
Mattokkes and picases . . . . .	c	
Shovills . . . . .	cc	
Dise of iren for pellets Dccliij . . . . .	iiij	baskettes
Leede . . . . .	j	foder
Iren . . . . .	ij	tonnes
Cressett light . . . . .	iiij	baskettes
Cressett staves . . . . .	xxviiij	
Bagges of leder . . . . .	xl	
Extrees spare . . . . .	x	

## By the boke of Shipping

Stuffes for the countyngnows . . . . .	j	chest
Wire for prymers <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	ij	bundelles

<sup>1</sup> Conquet, Brittany.<sup>2</sup> Priming wire.



Spades . . . . .	cl
Cressettes . . . . .	xxviiij

The Nicholas of Walderswik

**By Indenture**

Dise of Iren . . . . .	v baskettes
Bowes . . . . .	xv chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	v barelles
Cressett light . . . . .	vij baskettes
Candell . . . . .	ij chestes
Tallowe . . . . .	j barell
Gardetramell nettes . . . . .	j pair
Serpentyne of brasse . . . . .	j
Horsharnesse for the same . . . . .	x
Shot of iren of divers sortes . . . . .	ccccclxvj
Horsharnesse for a Curtowe and ij demy Curtowes . . . . .	lix
Shot of iren for the same demy curtowe new cast . . . . .	cx
Shot of iren for ij demy curtowes of old cast . . . . .	clv
Extrees . . . . .	x
latescaltraps . . . . .	l

**By the boke of Shipping**

Shot of ston . . . . .	Dccccclvij
Horscolers . . . . .	lvij
Shot of iren for a bumbardell . . . . .	j
Shot of lede . . . . .	x baskettes
ladders . . . . .	iiij
Cresset Staves . . . . .	xxvij

The Barbara of Suthwold

**By Indenture**

Tymbre . . . . .	l peces
------------------	---------

## The Peter Coseth

**By Indenture**

Tymbre . . . . . lxiiiij peces

The Kateryne of Alburgh<sup>1</sup>**By Indenture**

Tymbre . . . . . lxx peces elme

## The Fortune of Alburgh

**By Indenture**

Tymbre . . . . . lxiiij peces elme

## Receyued at Berwick

Chymneys <sup>2</sup> of iren with all their apperell	j
Cart for same without rathes <sup>3</sup>	: j
ffare carts	iiij

## Purveyd over &amp; besides all the premisses

Spaires and demy launces<sup>4</sup> shipped out

of fflaunders to Berwik	. . . . . ccxxvj
Marespikes in likewise	. . . . . cclxv
Hakbusses carted by land to Berwik	. . . . . xxx
Hawfers bought at Berwik	. . . . . iiij
Tanned hides	. . . . . xv

Receyued of George Bird Maire of Newcastle  
by Indenture

Shot of iren for curtowes	. . . . . lxviiij
Shot of iren for a serpentyne	. . . . . iiijxiiiij

<sup>1</sup> Aldburgh.<sup>2</sup> Fireplaces (Halliwell), here portable stoves ; in 1558, among the personal possessions of Sir Wm. Fairfax, deceased, occurs 'one iron chimley, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.'<sup>3</sup> Frames extending beyond the body of a cart.<sup>4</sup> Light spears.

Receyued at Newcastell out of the Castell there

Curtowes of brasse . . . . .	j
Demy curtowes of brasse . . . . .	ij
Lading <sup>1</sup> gynne . . . . .	j

Receyued of my lord Steward<sup>2</sup> at Berwik

Serpentyne of iren with her apparell . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cxx
Small faucons of brasse with bare wheles . . . . .	v
Coper <sup>3</sup> of ij other like faucons in [a] iij pece	ccxij lb

Receyued of v faucons of brasse broken in the  
feld afor the tour of Aiton<sup>4</sup> in Scotland

Coper in xxviiij peces . . . . . Dccc j quarteron xxj lb<sup>5</sup>

**Somme of almaner Shippinges and Re-  
ceiptes aforesaid that is to say**

Bowes . . . . .	cx chestes
Arowes . . . . .	cccxxxvj chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	xliij baretles
Spires and demy launces . . . . .	Dcclxj
Marespikes . . . . .	ij <sup>m</sup> cxl

<sup>1</sup> Loading.

<sup>2</sup> Robert, first Lord Willoughby de Broke, son of Sir John Willoughby, in right of his wife, Anne Cheney, lord of the manor of Broke, Wiltshire. Robert was sheriff of Devon in 1481, engaged in the Buckingham rising of 1483, and fled to Brittany. He returned there in 1489, in command of the army sent to protect Anne of Brittany, but which came home after some months of inaction. Knight of the Garter and Privy Councillor in 1489, and peer by writ of summons dated Aug. 12, 1492. Died 1502. A badge, found on several monuments of members of the Willoughby family, is a ship's rudder, probably adopted by the first lord in consequence of his command of the fleet which conveyed the army invading France in 1492, and of that which, in the present case, was acting in conjunction with Surrey.

<sup>3</sup> Copper.

<sup>4</sup> Ayton, 7¼ miles from Berwick.

<sup>5</sup> Eight cwt., lbs. 21, and one quarter of a cwt.

Halberds	{ Gilt . . . . .	l
	{ vngilt . . . . .	cl
	{ of the forest of Deuon . . . . .	lx
Billes . . . . .		vj <sup>m</sup> ciij <sup>xx</sup> x
Stakes for the feld . . . . .		vij <sup>m</sup> dcc
Gardtramelles	{ Stakes . . . . .	cccclxxj
	{ Nettes . . . . .	iiij fattes j pair
Latescaltraps . . . . .		cxixij
Casting caltraps . . . . .		j barell di
Scaling ladders . . . . .		xlviij
Gonnes cald	{ Bumbardelles of brasse . . . . .	ij
	{ Curtowes of brasse . . . . .	iiij
	{ Demy curtowes of brasse . . . . .	xij
	{ Serpentyne of brasse . . . . .	vj
	{ Serpentyne of Iren . . . . .	j
	{ ffaucons of brasse . . . . .	xxxij
	{ Hakbusses of iren . . . . .	ciij <sup>xx</sup>
Rammers of tree for grete gonnes		xxv
Charging Ladelles . . . . .		cxixj
Gonnepoudre . . . . .		vj lasts ix banelles
Sallpeter in flour . . . . .		xiiij lasts iiij banelles
Brimston in flour . . . . .		xl banelles
Colepoudre . . . . .		vj lasts viij banelles
Vinacre . . . . .		ij hoggshedes
Gonneshot of	{ Iren . . . . .	iiij <sup>m</sup> dclxxviij
	{ Ston . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> dclij
	{ leed . . . . .	xlj baskettes
Dise of iren for pellettes . . . . .		xlj baskettes
Shipping crane with a Reysing gynne . . . . .		j
Lading gynnes . . . . .		iiij
Skrewe . . . . .		j
Wilken rammes . . . . .		iiij
Paving rammes . . . . .		vj
Betelles . . . . .		xxj
Levers . . . . .		xij

Colpresses . . . . .	liij
Mattokkes and picases . . . . .	M <sup>l</sup> ccxx
Crowes of iren . . . . .	lxxvj
Spades and shovilles . . . . .	iiij <sup>m</sup> cciiij <sup>xx</sup> iiij
Scopes . . . . .	cciiijviiij <sup>xx</sup>
Cressettes . . . . .	iiijxiiij <sup>xx</sup>
Lanternes . . . . .	ccclxxvj
Standard shaftes . . . . .	x
Cressett staves . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xv
Sithes . . . . .	xij
Cikles . . . . .	ciijxvj <sup>xx</sup>
Balances . . . . .	iiij pair
Moldes for pellettes . . . . .	iiij baskettes
Gryndstones . . . . .	ij
Heggebilles . . . . .	ccxlv
ffelling axes . . . . .	lvij
Sponges . . . . .	lviiij
Iren . . . . .	iiij ton xxj endes
Leede . . . . .	ij foder
Chenes of iren . . . . .	xlvj
Stokkes . . . . .	j pair
ladders . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>
pavesses for Hakbusses . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>
Trestelles for the same . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup>
Tanned hides . . . . .	xix
Cressett light . . . . .	xvij baskettes
Tallowe . . . . .	xvij barelles
leder bagges . . . . .	xvj dd iiij
plates for charging ladelles . . . . .	viiij doubles & j dd blak plat
wyre for prymeres . . . . .	ij bundelles
Mantelles . . . . .	iiij
Tampons for gonnes . . . . .	xij <sup>m</sup> c
Barowes for iren shot . . . . .	l

Anfeldes . . . . .	ij	
Bukhornes . . . . .	j	
Smyths bellows . . . . .	ij pair	
Tents { Hale . . . . .	j	
{ Pavilion . . . . .	j	
Tymbre . . . . .	ccxlvij peces xiiij plankes	
Barres of iren . . . . .	xxj	
Strakes for cartes . . . . .	xxv	
Ropes cald	{ Hawsers . . . . .	xxvj
	{ Craneropes . . . . .	iiij
	{ Gynne ropes . . . . .	j
	{ Haliers . . . . .	viiij
	{ Cartropes . . . . .	cccxx[xiiij]
	{ Ropes for barowes . . . . .	xl
	{ Slyngropes . . . . .	ij
	{ Candell . . . . .	xxvj chestes
	{ Smyths toles . . . . .	iiij chestes
	{ Carpenters toles . . . . .	vj chestes
	{ Wheelers toles . . . . .	iiij chestes
	{ Gardetramell stufes . . . . .	j chest
{ The countynghows stuffs <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j chest	
Store chestes with	{ Store for cranes & gynnes . . . . .	ij chestes
	{ Canuas . . . . .	j chest
	{ Paper and coton file . . . . .	j chest
	{ Horshoue . . . . .	viiij chestes
	{ Horscombes . . . . .	j chest
	{ Cartclowtes . . . . .	j chest
	{ Nailes . . . . .	iiij chestes
	{ Irenwerk . . . . .	ij chestes
	{ lokkes . . . . .	ij chestes
	{ ffetters . . . . .	j chest
Cartes cald	{ ffare cartes . . . . .	xviiij
	{ Cartes for shot . . . . .	xj
	{ Cartes for gonnepoudre . . . . .	vij
	{ Cart for the chymney . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> See p. 128.

Wheles in store	{ Shodd . . . . .	iiij pair
	{ Bare . . . . .	xiiij pair
Lymors	. . . . .	xxxv pairs
Extrees	. . . . .	ciij
Hors-harnesse for	{ Bumbardelles . . . . .	lij
	{ Curtowes & demy curtowes . . . . .	[lxvj] ccxlj
	{ Grete serpentynes . . . . .	lvij draughtes <sup>1</sup> & for xxij horses
	{ Small serpentynes . . . . .	
Traices	. . . . .	cxx pair
Tugges	. . . . .	ij baskettes
Coper in xxxj peces	. . . . .	m <sup>1</sup> di c v lb <sup>2</sup>

Also here ensueth the secunde part of the aforesaid viewe wherby as well the particuler Retornes of ordenaunces in sundrie shippes discharged at the tour of London As the somme totall of the same ordenaunces deliuered vnto the same tour plainely doth appiure in forme following that is to say

Retorne & deliueeres of ordinances into the said Toure of London out of sundrie shippes that is to say

#### The Antony of Dunwich

Demy curtowe of brasse with her apparell	. . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same	. . . . .	cl
Shot of ston for the same	. . . . .	liij
Bumbard of brasse with all her apparell	. . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same	. . . . .	lxv
Shot of ston for the same	. . . . .	xl
Mattokkes and picases	. . . . .	l
Spades and shovilles	. . . . .	x dd
Horsharnesse for the said Bumbard	. . . . .	xxv
Horsharnesse for the said demy Curtowe	. . . . .	xix

<sup>1</sup> Sets ; compare *supra* and *infra*, pp. 99, 127.

<sup>2</sup> 1,055 lbs. ; compare pp. 112, 124.

Charging ladelles . . . . .	viiij
Rammers for the same gonnes . . . . .	iiij
pavilion . . . . .	j
hale . . . . .	j

## The John of Dunwich

Shovilles and Spades . . . . .	lx dd
Scopes . . . . .	v dd x
Mattokkes and picases . . . . .	cciiij <sup>xx</sup> xix
Horsharnesse . . . . .	xxxviiij
Scaling ladders . . . . .	xxiiij
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	cv bundelles
Charging Ladelles . . . . .	xvj
Rammers . . . . .	iiij
Shot of iren for a demy Curtowe . . . . .	cl
Bowes . . . . .	iiij
Arowes . . . . .	iiij shefes
Shot of ston for demy curtowes . . . . .	l
Grete serpentynes of brasse with double apparell . . . . .	ij

## The John van Orlowe

Crowes of iren . . . . .	iiij
Lading gynne with ij ropes . . . . .	j
Spires and demy launces . . . . .	dciiij
Cressett staves . . . . .	xxxviiij
Bowes . . . . .	iiij chestes
Arowes . . . . .	vj chestes
Stakes for gardtrammelles . . . . .	cviiij
Traices . . . . .	cx pair
Cressettes . . . . .	xxvj
Shovills . . . . .	xij
Stele spades . . . . .	vj
Curtowe of brasse with her double apparell . . . . .	j
Demy curtowes of brasse with their apparell . . . . .	ij



Hakbusses . . . . .	xxiiij
Mattokkes . . . . .	vj
Shot of iren for a curtowe . . . . .	xv
Shot of iren for demy curtowes . . . . .	cxxvj
Comaunderers otherwise cald betelles <sup>1</sup>	iiij
Colpresses . . . . .	ij
Marespikes . . . . .	j
Store for charging ladells . . . . .	j chest
Hakbusses . . . . .	xij

## Adrian Laurence

Arowes . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xviiij chestes
Pellettes of lede . . . . .	viiij baskettes
Whelers and Smythes toles . . . . .	vj chestes
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	xxiiij demy barelles
Cressett light . . . . .	ij baskettes
Horsharnes . . . . .	x
Barres of iren for the grete mantell . . . . .	iiij
Barres of iren flatt and square . . . . .	xxj
Cart strakes . . . . .	xxvj
Grete hopes of iren . . . . .	iiij
Tampons for gonnes . . . . .	xij <sup>ml</sup>

## The Trinity of Snodeland

Spades and Shovilles . . . . .	xxiiij dd
Scopes . . . . .	vij dd
Charging ladelles . . . . .	iiij
Rammer . . . . .	j
Mattokkes and picases . . . . .	clxx
Horsharnesse . . . . .	lxxvij
Shot of iren for demy curtowes . . . . .	ccc
Lymors . . . . .	ix pair
Bare wheles . . . . .	ij pair
Wheles for grete ordenaunces shodd . . . . .	iiij pair
Demy curtowes of Brasse . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> Wooden rammers.

Shott of iren for the same . . . . .	ccclxvij
Bowes . . . . .	v
Arowes . . . . .	v shefes
Shot of ston for demy curtowes . . . . .	clij
Gaffolles <sup>1</sup> of iren . . . . .	ij

## Cornelis Moyle

Curtowe of brasse with double appa- rell . . . . .	j
Skrew with all apparell . . . . .	j
Arowes . . . . .	ij chestes
Tallowe . . . . .	iiij banelles
Billes . . . . .	xij
Tanned hides . . . . .	iiij
Balances with weightes . . . . .	j pair
picas . . . . .	j

## George Dancard

Billes . . . . .	DCCCC <sup>xx</sup> iiijxvj
Horsharnes . . . . .	xliiij
ffarecartes with apparell . . . . .	ij
Close cartes for gonnepoudre with apparel . . . . .	iiij
Cartes with tilletes <sup>2</sup> for shott with all apparelle . . . . .	j
ffaucon wheles new unshodd . . . . .	x pair
Wheles shodd for Serpentyne . . . . .	iiij pair
Wheles for grete ordinaunces vnshod . . . . .	iiij pair
Gynne with her apparell . . . . .	j
Tymbre . . . . .	viiij plankes of elme
Spare extrees . . . . .	vj
Spare extrees for faucons . . . . .	v
Shot of iren for Demy Curtowes . . . . .	lxxvij
Gaffolles of iren . . . . .	iiij
pelletes of leede . . . . .	v <sup>ij</sup> baskettes

<sup>1</sup> Levers, or forks, used to bend cross-bows.<sup>2</sup> Coverings, the modern tilt.

dise of iren . . . . .	iiij baskettes
Shot of leede for a Serpentyne . . . . .	j basket
Shot of iren for a Serpentyne of iren . . . . .	cxx
Bowes . . . . .	xxix

Hugh Selander

ffaucons of brasse with all their apparell . . . . .	viiij
[Broken ffaucons of Brasse . . . . .	v] cancelled
for the metel therof is	charged after
leede . . . . .	iiij peces
Shot of iren for demy curtowes . . . . .	ccxij
Shot of Ston . . . . .	xxj
Crowes of iren . . . . .	xv
Anfeld . . . . .	j
Bukborne . . . . .	j
Barre of iren for an extre . . . . .	j
Artificers toles . . . . .	iiij chestes
Betelles . . . . .	ij
Colpresses . . . . .	viiij
Extrees . . . . .	v
Hawsers . . . . .	iiij
Chene of iren . . . . .	j
Iren . . . . .	xlj endes
Shot of leede of sundrie sortes . . . . .	v baskettes
	containing m <sup>xx</sup> cciiij
Horsharnes . . . . .	xlj
ffare cartes with all their apparell . . . . .	j
Paving rammes . . . . .	ij
Cartes for gonne shott . . . . .	vij
Gardtramelles . . . . .	ij pairs
Cikles . . . . .	vj dd x
Sithes . . . . .	vj
Cressett light . . . . .	iiij baskettes
Shovilles & spades . . . . .	xvj dd ij
Gardtramell nettes . . . . .	xv

Small faucons of brasse that come fro my lord steward . . . . .	v
Smyths bellows . . . . .	j
Coper in iij peces of [an] ij other like faucons broken . . . . .	[cx] ccxij lb
Coper in xxviiij peces of v faucons broken . . . . .	Dccc j quarteron xxj lbs

## Clayse Northest

Marespikes . . . . .	cccx
Stakes for gardtramelles . . . . .	xxj
Stakes for the feld. . . . .	j quarter
Gardtramell stuffes . . . . .	j chest
Candell . . . . .	ij chestes
Irenwerk . . . . .	j chest
Cressett staves . . . . .	xxix
Mattokkes & picases . . . . .	c
Spades & shovilles . . . . .	viiij dd x
Stele spades . . . . .	ij dd j
Chenes of iren . . . . .	xliij
Cressettes . . . . .	xxvj
Crowes of iren . . . . .	xxv
Shot of lede for a Serpentyne . . . . .	xxiiij
lates caltraps . . . . .	xl
leder hungry <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	xvj hides
Dise of Iren . . . . .	ij baskettes
[ffaucons of brasse. . . . .	j broken]
ladders . . . . .	ij
Ramme of iren . . . . .	j
Salt peter . . . . .	xxx banelles
Brymston . . . . .	xxxv demy banelles
Leede . . . . .	ij sowes j pece
Tallowe . . . . .	j barell
Shot of iren for a demy curtowe . . . . .	cj

<sup>1</sup> Leather of poor quality

Shot of iren for a curtowe . . . . .	l
Gryndston . . . . .	j
Chymney with apparell. . . . .	j

The Dukling

Bowes . . . . .	xv chestes
Serpentyne of Brasse with all her Apparell	j
Wheles shodd . . . . .	ij pair
Stokkes . . . . .	j pair
Beddes for small faucons . . . . .	iiij
Rammer . . . . .	j
Wheles shodd for a serpentyne of Iren . . . . .	j pair
Pavesses for Hakbusses . . . . .	xvj
Trestelles for the same . . . . .	xvij
lates caltrappes . . . . .	lij
Cressett light . . . . .	vij baskettes
Bowstrynges . . . . .	v barettes
Gardtrammelles . . . . .	j drifat
Candell . . . . .	iiij chestes
Tallowe . . . . .	j barell
Horsharnes complete . . . . .	x
Pellettes of leede . . . . .	iiij baskettes
Shot of leede for serpentyne . . . . .	j baskett containing cc
Spare extrees . . . . .	x
Cartropes . . . . .	lxx
Tampons for demy curtowes . . . . .	lxxij
Shot of ston for demy curtowes . . . . .	Dccccxij
Crane rope . . . . .	j
Robenet rope . . . . .	j
Slyngrope . . . . .	j
Hawser cald warp rope . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for a bumbarde . . . . .	xxj
Shot of iren for a demy curtowe . . . . .	ccclviiij
Shot of iren for a curtowe . . . . .	cxxv
Shot of iren for a grete serpentyne . . . . .	cciiijv

## The Dauy of Sandwich

Scaling ladders . . . . .	xxv
Shovilles & spades . . . . .	xxxviiij dd ij
Marespikes . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup> v
Mattokkes and picases . . . . .	cciiij <sup>xx</sup> xviiij
Scopes . . . . .	v dd iiij
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	dccl
Gaffolles of iren . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for a demy curtowe . . . . .	liij
Shot of ston . . . . .	iiij
Bowes . . . . .	v
Arowes . . . . .	iiij shefes
Billes . . . . .	j
Dise of iren for pellets . . . . .	iiij baskettes

## The Antony Remyngton

Crane with a reysing gynne & other apparell . . . . .	j
ffare cartes with their apparell . . . . .	[j] iiij
Close cartes for gonnepoudre with their apparell . . . . .	iiij
Horshornesse for the same cartes . . . . .	xxxviiij
Marespikes . . . . .	dx
Billes . . . . .	cccciiijxij
Arowes . . . . .	xxviiij chestes
Irenwerk . . . . .	j cheste
Spare lymors . . . . .	xxvj pair
Spare extrees . . . . .	vij
Ladder . . . . .	j
Crowes of Iren . . . . .	xxvj
Betelles of tymbre . . . . .	viiij
Rammes of iren . . . . .	ij
Warp Ropes . . . . .	iiij

## The George of Andwarp

Billes . . . . .	Dccccc <sup>xx</sup> ijix
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	iii <sup>xx</sup> ij bundelles
Stakes for gardtramelles . . . . .	lxxj
Arowes . . . . .	xx chestes
Bowes . . . . .	v chestes
Salpeter . . . . .	vj banelles
Spare extrees . . . . .	v
Hakbusses . . . . .	xlviij
Heggebilles . . . . .	iii <sup>xx</sup> jxv
Spades and shovilles . . . . .	vj dd vij
Stelespades . . . . .	xj dd ij
Iren . . . . .	clx endes
Salt peter . . . . .	xij banelles
Arowes . . . . .	vij chestes
Extrees . . . . .	j
Irenwerk for the chymney . . . . .	j chest
Chymney and herth of Iren with apparell	j
Cart without rathes for the Chymney .	j
Billes . . . . .	vij
Small betelles . . . . .	ix
Mantell with her Apparell . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for a curtowe . . . . .	xlvj
Bowes . . . . .	ij chestes
Shot of iren of sundrie sortes . . . . .	ccclxj
Shot of ston of sundrie sortes . . . . .	clxxvj

## The John of London

Serpentyne of iren with her bedd ij grete boltes and a forlokke . . . . .	j
Horsharnesse . . . . .	[xv] xlvj
Tallowe . . . . .	iii <sup>xx</sup> j banelles
Charging ladelles . . . . .	vii <sup>xx</sup> j
Bowes with oon broken . . . . .	v
Arowes . . . . .	v shefs

Billes . . . . .	iiij
Rammers . . . . .	iiij
Bumbard of Brasse with her Apparell . . . . .	j
Demy curtowe of Brasse with her Apparell . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for demy curtowes . . . . .	cl
Shot of ston for the same . . . . .	l
Shot of iren for the Bumbardell . . . . .	lxvij
Shot of ston for the same . . . . .	xxvj

## The Thomas of Brikelsay

Horsharnes complet . . . . .	lix
Charging ladelles . . . . .	iiij
Rammers . . . . .	iiij
Demy curtowes of brasse with their apparell . . . . .	ij
Shot of Iren for the same . . . . .	ccc
Shot of ston for the same . . . . .	c
ffarecartes . . . . .	ij
Bowes . . . . .	ij
Arowes . . . . .	j shefe
Billes . . . . .	j

## Cassyns hoy

Saltpeter . . . . .	xxiiij banelles
Colepoudre . . . . .	xij banelles
Billes . . . . .	dcciiij <sup>xx</sup> xix
ffelling axes . . . . .	xxx
Heggyng billes . . . . .	xxiiij
Marespikes . . . . .	clxxiiij
Trestelles for Hakbusses . . . . .	lv
pavesses for the same . . . . .	liiij
Standard staves . . . . .	x
Charging ladelles . . . . .	xxxvj
Carpenters toles . . . . .	ij chestes
Horseharnesse complet . . . . .	vj



Cartsadell without panell <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j
Smyths bellows . . . . .	j pair
Halberdes . . . . .	cxxviiij
Halberdes with blak helves <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	lx
Mantell of tymbre with all her apparell	j
Lanternes . . . . .	xxxv
Betelles . . . . .	ij
Cartropes . . . . .	xiiiij
Crowes of iren . . . . .	iiiij
Barres of iren for the grete mantell . . . . .	iiiij
Doubles of plate for charging ladelles.	vij
Wire . . . . .	ij bundelles
Shot of iren for Curtowes . . . . .	iiiij

## Lambert Henrik

Vinacre . . . . .	ij hoggshedes
Colepoudre . . . . .	lxvij banelles
Salpeter . . . . .	iiiijv banelles
Brymston . . . . .	xlij demy banelles
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	ij banelles j firken
Gardtramell stakes . . . . .	ccxxx
lanternes . . . . .	cxxij
Horsharnes . . . . .	xv without halters
Cressett light. . . . .	iiij baskettes
Iatescaltraps . . . . .	cj
Billes . . . . .	ix
Bagges for gonnepoudre . . . . .	xxvj
Gryndston . . . . .	j
Cikles . . . . .	vj dd x
Sithes . . . . .	vj
Balances . . . . .	ij pair
Casting caltraps . . . . .	j barell
Rammers for gonnes . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> 'A treeless pad or pallet without cantle.' (Halliwell.)

<sup>2</sup> It will be noticed that the number of halberds with 'blak helves' corresponds with the number of halberds 'of the forest of Devon' on pp. 99, 104, 121.

ffelling axes . . . . .	xij
Heggebill . . . . .	j
Irenwerk . . . . .	j chest marked with xx
Bowstringes . . . . .	x banelles
Gardtrammel <sup>xx</sup> es <sup>iiij</sup> xviiij in . . . . .	a drifatt
Crowe of iren . . . . .	j
Spayres . . . . .	vj
Dryhides . . . . .	xv
Horsharnes . . . . .	x
Gynne rope with an hoke of iren . . . . .	j
Skrew rope . . . . .	j
Hawser for the Robenett . . . . .	j
Slyng ropes . . . . .	ij
Hawsers for warp ropes . . . . .	xj
Cressett staves . . . . .	xj
Marespikes . . . . .	ij
Cartropes . . . . .	j
Hakbusses . . . . .	ij
Coton file . . . . .	j bundell
Gardtrammel <sup>xx</sup> es . . . . .	j fatt
Gilt halberdes . . . . .	1
Whit halberdes . . . . .	xviiij

} in a chest

## The Barbara of London

Bowes . . . . .	ix chestes ij bowes & ij broken
Arowes . . . . .	xxix chestes iiij shefes
Candell . . . . .	viiij chestes
Tallowe . . . . .	iiij banelles
Horshoue . . . . .	viiij chestes
Horscombes . . . . .	j chest
Cartclowtes . . . . .	iiij chestes
dise of Iren . . . . .	xxvj baskettes
Billes . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> ccciiijxix
nailes . . . . .	j chest
Storechestes . . . . .	j chest

The Christopher of Barton <sup>1</sup>

Bowes . . . . .	xiiij chestes
Arowes . . . . .	xxxij chestes
Billes . . . . .	Dccciij <sup>xx</sup> iiij
Bowstringes . . . . .	ij banelles
Horsharnes without halters . . . . .	xx
Mattokkes and picases . . . . .	xlix
lanternes . . . . .	iiij dd ix
Cartropes . . . . .	lij
Dise of iren . . . . .	iiij baskettes
Extrees spare . . . . .	iiij
Barowes . . . . .	vj
Tallowe . . . . .	j barell
Store . . . . .	xj chestes
Casting Caltraps . . . . .	j firken

The Antony of London

Bowes . . . . .	ij
Arowes . . . . .	vj chestes iiij shefes
Spades and shovilles . . . . .	xx dd
Scopes . . . . .	xxiiij
Mattokkes & picases . . . . .	c
latescaltraps . . . . .	xxx
Horsharnes . . . . .	xix
ffarecartes . . . . .	iiij
Rammers for gonnes . . . . .	iiij
Charging Ladelles . . . . .	ij
Curtowe of brasse with her double Apperell except a pair wheles left at Newcastell . . . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cl
Shot of ston for the same . . . . .	l
Horsharnes for farecartes . . . . .	xij
ffaucon of brasse with her apparell . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Barton-on-Humber

## The Trinity Everyngham

Bowes . . . . .	xxx chestes xij bowes & j broken
Arowes . . . . .	lxij chestes [ij] x shefes
Billes . . . . .	ij
Cartropes . . . . .	ccxlvj
Lanternes . . . . .	vj dd ix
Shovilles and spades . . . . .	xxxj dd
Stelespades . . . . .	ij dd ix
Heggebilles . . . . .	cxiiij
Cressettes . . . . .	xxiiij
Iren . . . . .	cix endes
Bowstringes . . . . .	vij barelles
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	xxiiij barelles
Horsharnes without halters . . . . .	xx
moldes for pellettes . . . . .	iiij baskettes
pellettes of lede . . . . .	iiij baskettes
Hakbusses . . . . .	lix
Dise of iren . . . . .	j baskett
Barowes . . . . .	vj
Leede . . . . .	iiij peces
Serpentyne of brasse with her apparell except a pair of lymors broken . . . . .	j
ffaucons of brasse with their apparell . . . . .	ij
Casting caltraps . . . . .	j firken
Paving rammes . . . . .	iiij

Deliuered in to the said Tour of London by  
Philip Loker in

Gonnepoudre . . . . . vj barelles

Also by Thomas ffauconer in

Gonnepoudre . . . . . vj barelles

**Somme of almanner ordinances returned  
& deliuered into the said toure of London that  
is to say**

Bowes	. . .	lxxix	chestes	lxv	bowes	iiij	broken
Arowes	. . .	cciiij <sup>xx</sup>	chestes	xxxvj	shefes		
Bowstrynges	. . .			xxxiiij	barelles		
Spayres and demy launces.	. . .			dcix			
Marespikes	. . .			M <sup>l</sup> iiij <sup>xx</sup> ij			
Billes	. . .			iiij <sup>m</sup> dlxxiiij			
Stakes for the feld	. . .			v <sup>m</sup> ccccl			
Halberdes	{	Gilt	. . .		l		
		vngilt	. . .		cxlvi		
		of the forest	. . .		lx		
latescaltraps	. . .			ccxxiiij			
Casting caltraps	. . .			j	barell di		
Scaling ladders	. . .			xlviij			
Gardtra- melles	{	Stakes	. . .		cccxxx	stakes	
		Nettes	. . .	iiij	drifattes	ij	paire xv nettes
Gonnes calde	{	Bumbardelles of brasse	. . .		ij		
		Curtowes of brasse	. . .		iiij		
		Demy curtowes of brasse	. . .		x		
		Serpentynes of brasse	. . .		iiij		
		Serpentynes of Iren	. . .		j		
ffaucons of brasse	.	. . .			xvj		
		Hakbusses of iren	. . .		cxliiij		
Rammers of tre for Grete gonnes	. . .			xxj			
Charging ladelles	. . .			lxxviij			
Gonnepoudre	. . .	iiij	lastes	j	barell j	firken	
Saltpeter	. . .				xiiij	last	
Brymstone in floure	. . .	lxxviij	demy	barelles			
Colepoudre	. . .		vj	last	iiij	barelles	
Vinacre	. . .				ij	hogghedes	
Gonne- shot of	{	Iren	. . .		iiij <sup>m</sup> dxxvj		
		Ston	. . .		M <sup>l</sup> dcxxxiiij		
		Leede	. . .		xxx	baskettes	

Dise of iren for pellettes . . . . .	xlj baskettes
Shipping crane with her raysing gynne	j
Lading gynnes . . . . .	ij
Skrewes . . . . .	j
Wilkyrn rammes . . . . .	iiij
paving rammers . . . . .	vj
Betelles . . . . .	xx
Colpresses . . . . .	x
Mattokkes & picases . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> lxxiiiij
Spades and Shovilles . . . . .	ij <sup>m</sup> dcciiiijviiij
Crowes of iren . . . . .	lxxv
Scopes . . . . .	ccxl
Cressettes . . . . .	lxxvij
Lanternes . . . . .	cciiiijiiij
Standard Shaftes . . . . .	x
Cressett staves . . . . .	iiiijviiij
Sithes . . . . .	xij
Cikles . . . . .	clxiiiij
Balances . . . . .	iiij pair
Moldes for pellettes . . . . .	iiiij baskettes
Gryndstones . . . . .	ij
Heggebilles . . . . .	ccxxxiiiij
ffelling axes . . . . .	xliij
Iren . . . . .	iiij ton iiij qrs j lb
Leede . . . . .	ij sowes vij peces
Chenes of iren . . . . .	xlvj
Stokkes . . . . .	j pair
ladders . . . . .	iiiij
pavesses for Hakbusses . . . . .	lxxj
Trestelles for Hakbusses . . . . .	lxxij
Tanned hides . . . . .	xix
Cressett light . . . . .	xvj baskettes
Tallowe . . . . .	xv banelles
Leder bagges . . . . .	xxvj
Plates for charging ladelles . . . . .	vij doubles
Wire . . . . .	ij bundelles

Mantelles . . . . .	ij	
Tampons for gones . . . . .	xij <sup>m</sup> c	
Leder hungry . . . . .	xvj hides	
Barowes for shott . . . . .	xxxviiij	
Anfeld . . . . .	j	
Bukhorne . . . . .	j	
Smyths bellowes . . . . .	ij pair	
Tymbre . . . . .	xiiij planks	
Barres of iren . . . . .	xxj	
Strakes for cartes . . . . .	xxv	
Ropes cald	{ Cartropes . . . . .	ccciiijiiij
	{ Hawsers . . . . .	xxiiij
	{ Crane ropes . . . . .	iiij
	{ Gynne ropes . . . . .	j
	{ Haliars . . . . .	viiij
	{ Slyng ropes . . . . .	ij
	{ [Skrewe ropes . . . . .	xl]
Gaffolles of Iren . . . . .	vij	
Tentes an hale & a pavilion . . . . .	ij	
Store- chestes with	{ Candell . . . . .	xx chestes
	{ Smythes toles . . . . .	iiij chestes
	{ Carpenters toles . . . . .	vj chestes
	{ Whelers Toles . . . . .	iiij chestes
	{ Gardtramell stufes . . . . .	j chest
	{ Store for cranes & gynnes . . . . .	ij chestes
	{ Horshoue . . . . .	viiij chestes
	{ Horscombes . . . . .	j chest
	{ Cartclowtes . . . . .	j chest
	{ Nales . . . . .	iiij chestes
	{ Irenewerk . . . . .	ij chestes
Cartes cald	{ ffeters . . . . .	j chest
	{ ffare cartes . . . . .	xij
	{ Close cartes for gonnepoudre . . . . .	vij
	{ Cartes with tilletes for gonneshot . . . . .	viiij
	{ Cart without rathes for the Kynges chymney . . . . .	j

Wheles	{ Shodd . . . . .	. . . . .	iiij pair
in store	{ Bare . . . . .	. . . . .	xiiij pair
Lymoures . . . . .			xxxv pair
Extrees . . . . .			xlviij
Hors-	{ Bumbardelles . . . . .	. . . . .	xxv
harnes	{ Curtowes & demy curtowes	. . . . .	cxxxiiij
for	{ Grete serpentynes . . . . .	. . . . .	ccclj Mitsadell <sup>1</sup>
	{ Small serpentynes . . . . .	. . . . .	lakking lvij
	{ ffaucons & Cartes . . . . .	. . . . .	halteres
Traices . . . . .			cx pair
Grete hopes of iren . . . . .			iiij
Beddes for small faucons . . . . .			iiij
Chymney of iren . . . . .			j
Tugges . . . . .			ij basketts
Coper of broken faucons xxxj peces			
containing . . . . .			m <sup>l</sup> di c v lb

And here ensueth the third part of the aforesaid viewe wherby aswell the somne of all maner ordinances lakking of the Aforesaid Shipping and Receiptes of ordinances in the said voiage As the particuler deliuerrees employments expenses and losses of the same doth appiere in forme following That is to Say

Somne of almaner ordinances not returned & lakking of the aforesaid shipping & Receiptes That is to say

Bowes . . . . .	xxx chestes	xlvi bowes
Bowestringes . . . . .		ix banelles
Arowes . . . . .	xlvi chestes	xiiij shefes
Spaires and demy launces . . . . .		clij
Marespikes . . . . .		m <sup>l</sup> lviiij

<sup>1</sup> It cannot be positively determined whether this word should read mit-, ant-, or autsadell, but it is the 'cart sadell' of pp. 86 and 117, as that is the only saddle occurring in the lists. The sentence is obscure; it should perhaps read, '350 lacking 57 halters; one mitsadell.'



Halberdes	.	.	.	.	.	v
Billes	.	.	.	.	.	M <sup>l</sup> DCXvj
Stakes for the feld	.	.	.	.	.	iiij <sup>m</sup> ccl
Gonnes cald	{	Curtowe of brasse	.	.	.	j
		Demy curtowe of brasse	.	.	.	ij
		Serpentynes of brasse	.	.	.	ij
		ffaucons of brasse	.	.	.	xvj
		Hakbusses of iren	.	.	.	xxxvj
Rammers for gonnes	.	.	.	.	iiij	
Charging ladelles	.	.	.	.	xliij	
Gonnepoudre	.	ij lastes vij	bareilles di j	firken	<sup>1</sup>	
Sallpeter in flour	.	.	.	.	iiij bareilles	
		besides v wasted in fining of vj <sup>m</sup> lb				
Brymston in flour	.	.	.	.	iiij di bareilles	<sup>2</sup>
Colepoudre	.	.	.	.	v bareilles	
Gonne- shot of	{	Iren	.	.	.	cclij
		Ston	.	.	.	xx
		Leede	.	.	.	xj baskettes
Gardtra- melles	{	Nettes	.	.	.	xliij
		Stakes	.	.	.	xlj
Levers	.	.	.	.	xij	
Colpresses	.	.	.	.	xliij	
Mattokkes & picases	.	.	.	.	cxlvj	
Crowes of iren	.	.	.	.	j	
Spades & shovilles	.	.	.	.	cccciiijxvj	
Scopes	.	.	.	.	xlviij	
Cressettes	.	.	.	.	xvj	
Lanternes	.	.	.	.	iiijxij	
Cikles	.	.	.	.	xxxij	
Cresset staves	.	.	.	.	vij	
Balaunces	.	.	.	.	iiij pair	
Heggebilles	.	.	.	.	xj	
ffelling axes	.	.	.	.	xiiij	
Sponges	.	.	.	.	lvij	

<sup>1</sup> Two lasts, seven and a half barrels, one firkin.

<sup>2</sup> Three half barrels.

Iren . . . . .	lj endes containing	m <sup>c</sup> iijqrs	
Tresstelles of hakbusses . . . . .		viiij	
Pavesses for the same . . . . .		ix	
Cressett light . . . . .		j baskett	
Tallowe . . . . .		j barell	
leder bagges . . . . .		xiiij dd ij	
plates for charging ladelles . . . . .		j double & xviiij blak plates	
Mantell . . . . .		j	
Barowes for gonneshot . . . . .		xij	
Store- chestes with	{	Candell . . . . .	vj chest
		Canuas . . . . .	j chest
		Store for the Countinghows	j chest
		Paper & coton file . . . . .	j chest
	{	lokkes . . . . .	ij chestes
Tymbre . . . . .		ccxlvij peces	
Ropes cald	{	Hawsers . . . . .	iiij
		[Cranerope . . . . .	j]
		Cart ropes . . . . .	[lj] xxxvij
	{	Ropes for barowes . . . . .	xl
Cartes cald	{	ffare cartes . . . . .	vj
		Cartes for shot . . . . .	iiij
Hors- harnes	{	ffor Curtowes . . . . .	xxv
		Demy curtowes . . . . .	xxxviiij
		for Serpentyne . . . . .	xij
		ffor faucons . . . . .	xxxvj
	{	Traices . . . . .	v pair
Extrees . . . . .		xij	

Deliuerees of part of the said ordinaunces not returned to sundrie persons That is to say

Deliuered to my Lord Steward being in the ffrith out of the ship cald the Dauy of Sandwich

Cressettes . . . . .	ij
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	m <sup>c</sup> ccl
Tallowe candell . . . . .	j chest

Delivered to William Pawne without Indenture  
 afor the comyng of the Kynges Army to Berwik

Lokkes . . . . .	ij chestes	
Tymbre that is to say 1 peces out of the Barbara of Suthwold; lxiiij peces out of the Peter Coseth; lxx peces out of the Katerine of Al- burgh; and lxiiij peces out of the Fortune of Alburgh inall . . .	} ccxlvij peces	
Candell . . . . .		iiij chestes
Fare cartes . . . . .		vj
Horsharnesse for the same . . .		vj draughtes

Delivered to the same William Pawne  
 by Indenture by vertue of the Kinges letters

Curtowe of brasse . . . . .	j
Spare wheles bare for the same . . .	ij payr
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cxxv
Charging ladelles for the same . . .	j
Rammer for the same . . . . .	j
Cartes with tilletes for shot . . . . .	iiij
Spare beddes for the said Curtowe . . .	j
Carthorsharnes for the same . . . . .	xxv
Demy curtowes of Brasse . . . . .	ij
Shot of iren for the same . . . . .	cij
Shot of stone for the same . . . . .	xx
Charging ladelles for the same . . . . .	iiij
Rammers for the same . . . . .	iiij
Spare beddes for the same . . . . .	ij
Spare wheles shodd . . . . .	ij pair
Horsharnes for the same . . . . .	xxxviiij
Small Serpentine of brasse . . . . .	ij
ffaucons of brasse . . . . .	xj
Pelletes of leede xxxvj <sup>xx</sup> iiij vj cclxxij	
cciiij <sup>xx</sup> x in . . . . .	iiij baskettes
charging ladelles for serpentynes . . .	ij

Horsharnes for serpentines . . . . .	xij
Horsharnes for faucons . . . . .	xxxvj
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	xvij barelles
plates for charging ladelles . . . . .	ij dd di
lanternes . . . . .	xxij
Cressettes . . . . .	x
Tallowe . . . . .	j barell
Cressett Light . . . . .	j basket
Billes . . . . .	ccccclxxj
Marespikes . . . . .	ccxlj
Bowes . . . . .	vijj chestes
Arowes . . . . .	vij chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	j barell
Spades and Shovilles . . . . .	xxvj dd ix
Scopes . . . . .	xxxv
Mattokkes & picases . . . . .	lxxv
Extrees . . . . .	xij
Lading gynne with ij robenetes . . . . .	j
Mantell with apparell . . . . .	j

In thandes of Hugh ffouresse <sup>xx</sup>ciijix elles canuas a reame of paper roiall j reame & vij quires of small paper & x lb of coton file in a chest receyued of the Anne of Conk at Newcastell & <sup>xx</sup>iiijxij elles canuas & j reame of small paper in another chest receyued of Robert Wilson in the tour of London forasmuch as the same chestes were shipped by William ffouresse and cald

The Countinghows . . . . .	j chest
Canuas . . . . .	j chest

Solde at Berwick to Stephen Bull<sup>1</sup> for xx<sup>s</sup> charged upon Philip Loker in his boke of parcelles in his

<sup>1</sup> Captain of the Armytage in this expedition. In 1489, Stephen Bull fought an unsuccessful action on his own account against some Scotch ships under the command of

account of the conduct of ordinances in the Kynges Army ayenst the Scottes

Candell . . . . . j chest

Employd apou the Newe making of a last of gonnepoudre wett in saltwater

Salpetre in flour . . . . . dc lb  
 Brymston in flour . . . . . ccc lb  
 Colepoudre . . . . . cccc lb

Expent at the taking of the Tour of Aiton in Scotland with other piles<sup>1</sup> there

ffaucons of Brasse broken wherof the metell is answerd in the first part of this viewe . . . v  
 Hakbusses of iren . . . . . xij  
 Shot of Iren for demy curtowes besides viij recouerd . . . xxiiij  
 pelletes of lede for serpentines l in a baskett  
 pelletes of lede for faucons and Hakbusses m'cx in . . . vj baskettes  
 Shot of iren for curtowe . . . j  
 Serpentine poudre with ij banelles brent in the botom of the Tour of Aiton for thespedy ouercasting of the same . . . xj banelles j firkin  
 Trestelles for hakbusses . . . viij  
 Pavesses for hakbusses . . . ix  
 Charging ladelles . . . . . xxxiiij  
 Sponges . . . . . xxxij  
 Betelles . . . . . viij  
 Levers . . . . . vj

Sir Andrew Wood. In 1491 he was captain of the King's ship Le Prise. He was subsequently knighted, and acted as a captain of men-of-war during the early years of Henry VIII. ; he was, by that king, also appointed porter and gunner of Carisbrooke Castle, for life. <sup>1</sup> Peels, border towers.

Colpresses . . . . .	iiij
Crowe of iren . . . . .	j
Hegge billes . . . . .	xj
ffelling Axes . . . . .	xiiij
Mattokkes & picases . . . . .	lxxj
Spades and Shovilles . . . . .	cxx
Iren spent in making of barres for extrees and other Irenwerk employd upon Grete orde- nances lj endes containing . . . . .	m <sup>c</sup> iij quarters <sup>1</sup>
Barowes broken in bairing of shott in landing and shipping of the same . . . . .	xij
Ropes for the same . . . . .	xl
Cartropes . . . . .	[lj] xxxvij
Hawsers . . . . .	iiij
Cressett staves . . . . .	j

Taken by the host and rauenously dispoiled upon Halidon Hill in Scotland the Kyng of Scottes beying in sight redy to yif batell and at the breking up of the Army That is to say

Spires and demy launces . . . . .	cxx
Marespikes . . . . .	Dccc
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	ij <sup>m<sup>l</sup></sup>
Bowes . . . . .	xxj chestes
Arowes . . . . .	xxxvij chestes
Bowstringes . . . . .	v banelles
Billes . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> lx
Gardtramell nettes . . . . .	xliij
Gardtramell stakes . . . . .	xxij
Serpentyne poudre taken by the gonners in their bagges by clayme of duty out of v j broken half banelles . . . . .	cccc lb

<sup>1</sup> Eleven cwt. and three quarters of a cwt.

Bagges of leder . . . . .	xxvj
Cressettes . . . . .	iiij
Lanternes . . . . .	xlvi
Cikles . . . . .	xviiij
Paper & coton file except j bundell of coton returned charged in the second part of this view . . . . .	j chest
Sponges . . . . .	xiiiij

Lost in a ship cald the Marie Orford in shipping  
outward by occasion of a leke falling in the same  
besides ordinances wett and destroyed by the same  
That is to say

Bowstringes . . . . .	iiij barelles
Billes . . . . .	iiij
Marespikes . . . . .	x
Hakbusses of iren . . . . .	j
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	j barell di
Charging ladelles . . . . .	ij
Spades and shovilles . . . . .	xvj
Cressettes . . . . .	j
Cressett staves . . . . .	j

And lost besides all the premisses in shipping  
landing & howsing within the tyme afore expressed  
That is to say

Bowes . . . . .	xxxj
Arowes . . . . .	xiiiij shefes
Spires and demy launces . . . . .	xxxij
Marespikes . . . . .	xvij
Whit halberdes . . . . .	v
Billes . . . . .	iiij <sup>x</sup> v
Gardtramell stakes . . . . .	xix
Hakbusses . . . . .	xxiiij
Salt peter . . . . .	j barell

Colepoudre . . . . .	j barell
Levers . . . . .	vij
Colpresses . . . . .	xxxix
Spades and Shovilles . . . . .	xxxix
Scopes . . . . .	xij
Lanternes . . . . .	xxv
Cikles . . . . .	xiiij
Sponges . . . . .	xij
Leder bagges . . . . .	xij dd
Anfeld . . . . .	j
Extrees . . . . .	xlv
Doubles for charging ladelles . . . . .	j

This boke conteyneth xxxvj writon lefes

Item deliuered with the same a Roll of the shipping of ordenances to Berwik

Item a quair<sup>1</sup> of Robert Wilsons hand of the landing of ordenances fro [Berk] Berwik

Item a bill of the variance bitwene John Smyth & Robert Wilson of the landing of ordenances

Item ix billes & indentures and a quair conteyning [ix lefes] iij lefes written apon a file

<sup>1</sup> Quire, pamphlet, or book.



AUGMENTATION OFFICE BOOK

No. 316





## The Kynges Shyppes

HERE ensue the parcells of thacompte of Robert Brygandyne To whom it hath pleased the Kyng by his letters patentes ondre his grete seale beryng date the xix<sup>th</sup> day of May the x<sup>th</sup> yere of hys reigne To graunt thoffice of keper or clarke of hys Shyppes within hys realme of England And elles where the Tenor of which letters patentes ensue in theis wordes Henry by the grace of God King of England & France & Lord of Ireland to all to whom these present letters shall come Greeting Know ye that We in consideration of the good & faithful service which our beloved Robert Brygandyne hath daily discharged towards Us and doth not desist from discharging of Our special grace have granted and by these presents do grant to the said Robert the office of Keeper or Clerk of Our ships within Our realme of England or elsewhere & that he be Keeper or Clerk of our ships within Our realm of England & elsewhere as long as it shall be Our pleasure To have & to occupy the aforesaid office to the said Robert by himself or by his sufficient deputy And moreover We grant to the said Robert twelve pence per day for his wages in the office aforesaid & six pence per day for the wages of a clerk under him in the said office as William Comersale lately having & occupying the office aforesaid had & took in the same To have & to take annually to the same Robert as well

the said twelve pence per day for himself as the said six pence per day for the said clerk under him in the said office as is aforesaid as long as it shall be Our pleasure of any Customs & Subsidies in the ports of the townships of Exon & Dertmouth or in either of them forthcoming or growing by the hands of the Collectors or Customers of the said Customs and Subsidies in the ports aforesaid or in either of them for the time being together with all other profits jurisdictions commodities & emoluments to the said office due belonging or appertaining And whereas certain causes & considerations specially moving Us We have assigned and appointed the said Robert to ride as well concerning the provision & emption of all stuff & necessaries for Our ships aforesaid to be provided as for the taking providing and arresting any ships in whatsoever ports and places of Our realm of England as often as necessity or cause on this behalf shall require of Our special grace aforesaid have granted & by these presents do grant to the said Robert three shillings per day for every day on which the said Robert concerning such provision & emption or for the taking providing and arresting any such ships as is aforesaid shall happen to ride from the customs & subsidies aforesaid in the said ports of Exon and Dertmouth or in either of them forthcoming or growing by the hands of the Collectors or Customers of the said Customs & Subsidies there for the time being And moreover We will and by these presents do grant that the said Robert from time to time & from year to year as long as it shall be Our pleasure the oath being taken by the said Robert or by his sufficient deputy or deputies in Our Chancery as many days in any such year the said Robert shall have ridden concerning the provision & emption of the necessaries aforesaid or concerning the taking providing or arresting any ships may have

as many and such Our writs of livery to the Collectors or Customers aforesaid for the time being directed & to be directed specifying in them the number of such days for the payment of the said three shillings per day for every day there upon to the said Robert to be made as well wrets of allowance to the Treasurer & barons of Our Exchequer directed & to be directed for the allowance of the said three shillings to him to be made as to the said Robert shall be necessary and oportune And We will and grant that Our Chancellor of England for the time being upon the sole exhibition of these Our letters patent the oath as aforesaid by the said Robert or his sufficient deputy in Our Chancery being taken may cause to be made and directed so mony & such writs as for the said Robert from time to time as is aforesaid shall be necessary & oportune without any other our warrant or mandate on this behalf had or prosecuted although express mention of other grants & concessions to the said Robert before this time made is not made in these presents. Or any statute act ordinance or provision made issued or provided notwithstanding In witness whereof We have caused to be made these Our letters patent Witness Ourself at Westminster xix<sup>th</sup> day of May the tenth year<sup>1</sup> of Our reign That is to say Aswell of all maner sommes of money by the said Robert Brygandyne his deputies or seruauntes by way of preste at the Receipte of the Kinges Eschequier by vertue of seuerall warrantes of our seid soueraigne Lorde the Kynges or otherwise hade or receyued as of almaner paymentes by hym his seid deputies or seruauntes made Aswell for and vppon the Reparaling fortyfying & amending the dokke for the Kynges shippes at Portesmouth making of the gates & fortifying the

<sup>1</sup> 1495. The portion in modern English is a translation of the Latin of the patent.

hede of the same dokke as for the Reparacion Rygging Apparalyng Kepyng and Amending of diverse & soundrie shippes of our seid soueraigne lorde the Kynges & provision of takle & apparell for the same with the seuerall acomptes of stuff takle & apparell ordinaunces Artillarie and Abillamentes of Warre to the Kynges shippes the Kynges house cald the Blokkehouse or the Kynges dokke at Portesmouth in eny maner wyse belongyng or apperteynyng ffrom the ffyrst day of May in the x<sup>th</sup> yere of our seid soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> which day the seid Robert Brygandyne by vertue of our seid soueraigne lord the kynges hith and dradde commaundmente by mouth ffyrst exercised entred and occupied the seid office of the Clarke of the Kynges shippes vnto the xix<sup>th</sup> day of the same moneth nexte ensuyng which day it pleased the Kyng of his especiall grace to graunte vnto the seid Robert Brygandyne his letters patent in maner & forme aforesaid And so the seid Robert Brygandyne Accomptyng frome the seid ffyrst day of May the seid x<sup>th</sup> yere Afore which day William Comersale late clerk of our seyde soueraigne lord the Kynges shippes is to Accompte vnto the x<sup>th</sup> day of December in the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our seid soueraigne lorde the Kynges reigne Aswell by vertue of our soueraigne lorde the Kynges commaundement as By vertue of his letters patent aforesaid That is to say By ij yere di<sup>2</sup> And xlj dayes As here after foloweth that is to say

### Receiptes of money

Here ensue the Receiptes of money By the said Robert Brygandyne hys deputies or seruauntes in any wyse hadde or receyued by vertue of dyuerse and soundrie warrauntes of our Soueraigne Lord the

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

<sup>2</sup> Two and a half years.

Kyng in that behalff dyrected or otherwyse by Reason of hys Office within the tyme of this Acompte As here after particularly more playnly appereth That is to say

**Money receyued of Sir Reignold Bray Knyght late Tresorer of Our Soueraigne Lorde the Kynges werres**

ffyrst the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath receyued of Sir Reignold Bray Knyght late Tresorer of our soueraigne Lord y<sup>e</sup> Kynges werrys By the handes of Thomas Wareley ffor and apou the making of the dokke for the kynges Shippes at Portesmouth By the commaundement of the sayd S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Bray As by the counterpane of an Indenture beryng date the ffyrst day of December the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the reigne of our Soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> bytwene the sayd Thomas Wareley & Robert Brigandyne therapou made more playnly Appereth

clxj<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also receyued of the sayd S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Bray by the handes of William Cope Esquier Coferer of the Kynges howsehold By the handes of Richard Lee by the commaundement of the sayd S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Bray apou . . . . . iij<sup>xx</sup>xiiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath receyued of the sayd S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Bray by y<sup>e</sup> handes of Thomas Wareley By vertue of the Kynges Warraunt beryng date the secound day of Decembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of hys reigne conteynyng cccxxv<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> to be employed Aswell for certeyn reparacions concernyng the Kynges Shippe called the Soueraigne As for other costes & charges hadde and susteyned for the same That is to say ffyrst before the purchasyng of the sayd Warraunte by the handes of John Cutte

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

<sup>2</sup> 1496.

in partie payment of the sayd warraunte And by the sayd Thomas Wareley to the sayd John Cutte Recompensed and payd As by an Indenture beryng date the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vij more playnely appareth c<sup>li</sup> Another tyme by the handes of John Dawtrie at the Kynges beyng at Hampton As by an indenture beryng date the xj<sup>th</sup> day of July the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of hys reign appereth cxxiiij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> An other tyme the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Novembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>3</sup> of hys reigne As by the sayd Indenture appareth l<sup>ii</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And by the handes of the sayd Thomas Wareley in full contentacion & payment of the said warraunte As by an Indenture beryng date the day of the . . . yere<sup>4</sup> of our soveraigne Lord the Kyng appereth l<sup>j</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> In all by vertue of the sayd warraunte amountyng to

cccxxv<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> <sup>5</sup>

Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath receyved of the said S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Bray by the handes of Thomas Wareley As in money by the sayd Thomas Recompensed vnto John Dawtrie<sup>6</sup> By the commaundement of the sayd S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Bray for and vpon the Ryggyng of the Soueraigne afore sayd as by an Indenture beryng date the x<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>7</sup> of our Soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> more playnely Appereth . . . l<sup>ii</sup>

Also Receyved of the sayd S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Bray Knyght by vertue of a warraunte beryng date the secunde day of Decembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>8</sup> of our said Sovereign lorde the Kynges reigne conteyning ccl<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ffor the provision of certeyn Stuff & other

<sup>1</sup> 1496.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>4</sup> Dates left blank in MS.

<sup>5</sup> 325*l.* 4*s.* 5<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>*d.*

<sup>6</sup> John Dawtreay was Customer at Southampton ; many of the warrants issued for naval expenses were directed to him to be paid out of the customs receipts at that port.

<sup>7</sup> 1497.

<sup>8</sup> 1496.



thynges for the necessarie apparell of the Soueraigne aforesayd That is to say ffyrst by the handes of

<sup>1</sup> As by an Indenture beryng date the thryde day of Marche the sayd xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> more playnely appereth cxij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> And by the handes of the Executors of Sir Rauff Astrie As for money to them payd by the handes of Thomas Wareley for the price of certeyn Stuff takyll & Appareil necessarie for the Soueraigne aforesayd taken owte of the Marie Towre & deliuered into the sayd shippe called the Soueraigne Amountyng in value Aftyr the praysement of the same to cxxxvij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> as by an Indenture of the delyuere of the sayd Stuff And a bill of the Receypte of the same money appereth in all by vertue of the sayd warraunte amountyng to . . . ccl<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of money receyved of Syr Reignold Bray Knyght late Tresorer of our soueraigne lord y<sup>e</sup> Kynges werres As aforesaid

Dccc <sup>xx</sup>iiij j<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> <sup>3</sup>

### Money receyved of Syr Robert Litton Knight nowe Tresorer of our Soveraigne Lord the Kynges werres

Also the sayd Robert Bregandyne hath receyved of Syr Robert Litton <sup>4</sup> Knyght nowe Tresorer of our soueraigne Lord the Kynges werres by the handes of Thomas Wareley by vertue of a Warraunte of our Soveraigne Lord the Kyng beryng date the secunde day of Decembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>5</sup> of hys most noble reigne To the sayd Tresorer directed for the preparing & reparacion with other necessaries for the Kynges Riall shippe called the Regent As by the sayd warraunte and an Indenture thervvpon made more playnely Appereth . . . . . c<sup>li</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Left blank in MS.

<sup>2</sup> 1497.

<sup>3</sup> 881*l.* 14*s.* 11<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>*d.*

<sup>4</sup> Of Knebworth, Herts.

<sup>5</sup> 1496.

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton by the handes of the sayd [Syr Robert L] Thomas Wareley by vertue of a Warraunt beryng date the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruary the sayd xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraigne Lord the Kyng ffor provision to be made for cables & Ropes to be prouidyd for the sayd Shippe called the Regent As by the sayd warraunt and an Indenture thervppon made more playnely appereth . . . . . c<sup>li</sup>

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton by the handes of Thomas Stokes by vertue of a Warraunte beryng date the last day of ffebruary the sayd xij<sup>th</sup> yere for lyke prouision to be made for the sayd Shippe called the Regent As by the sayd warraunt and an Indenture thervppon made more playnely Appereth . . . . . ccciiij<sup>xx</sup>x<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton By the handes of the sayd Thomas Wareley by vertue of the Kynges Warraunte beryng date the x<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruary the sayd xij<sup>th</sup> yere of oure Soueraign Lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for to prepare and doo to be made thre Grette botes to serue the Kyng in hys grette Armye apon the see anempste the Skottes As by the sayd Warraunt & an Indenture thervppon made more playnely appereth . . . . . ciiij<sup>xx</sup>li

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton By the handes of the sayd Thomas Wareley by vertue of the Kynges Warraunt beryng date the xj<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruary the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of our soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> aswell for certeyn stuff taken out of a Ship called the Marie Towre & employed & put in the Kynges ship called the Regent as for Costes & charges by hym hadd & susteyned for kepyng of the sayd Ship called the Regent with costes & charges of ffurnyshyng the Kynges ij Berks

<sup>1</sup> 1497.<sup>2</sup> 1498.

called the Swapestake & the Marie ffortune and for fortifying the dokke hede at Portesmouth And' for other costes & charges by the seid Robert doon by Reason of hys office as by the sayd warraunt & the Counterpayn of the Indenture therppon made more playnely appereth . . . . . cccvij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>

Somme of the money receyved of Syr Robert Lytton Knyght tresorer of the Kynges warres

M<sup>l</sup>clxxix<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>

Somme Total of all the Receiptes aforesaid

M<sup>l</sup>M<sup>l</sup>lxj<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>

**Wherof**

Somme Total of all the costes charges and paymentes provision & Expences As in this boke ensueth That is to say of

The dokke the dokke hedde & gates of the same

cciiij<sup>xx</sup>xiiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup>

The Soueraigne with her grete bote and Joly-

wet<sup>1</sup> . . . . . Diij<sup>xx</sup>xv<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

The costes & charges concernyng the Regent

M<sup>l</sup>xlij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> q

The costes of the Swapestake . . . . . cxx<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

The Marye ffortune . . . . . cx<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup>

And so the seid Robert Brygandyne Restith in Surplusage . . . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Costys of the Dokke for the Kynges Shippes at Portesmouth**

Here ensue the paymentes made by the said Robert Brigandyn Aswell for the wages & vitayle of diuerse & soundrie Carpenters Sawyers Smythes laborers Courtemen with their horse & other worke-

<sup>1</sup> Jollyboat.

men laboring & workkyng about the fortyfying Reparalyng amending & fynnyssyng of the dokke for the Kynges Shippes at Portesmouth as for provision of Tymbre yron Stone Claye & other Stuff necessarie Behouffull and aperteinent for the same worke ffrom the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Juyn the x<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the reigne of our sowaigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxix<sup>ti</sup> day of Novembre the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of hys most noble Reigne By the space of xxiiij wekes within the tyme of this Accompte As here after ensueth That is to say

**Wages of workemen & other laborers  
The ffyrst weke endyng the xxj<sup>ti</sup> day of Juyn**

ffyrst the sayd Robert Bregandyn hath payd ffor the wages of soundrie workmen & laborers ensuyng That is to say Carpenters v:—ffyrst To Robert Denny maister Carpenter at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day—ij<sup>s</sup> & iij other carpenters ych of them at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day for iiij dayes—iiij<sup>s</sup> And to John Shott at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day for ij dayes di x<sup>d</sup>—vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Sawyers:—To Thomas Honer and Richard Duke ffor iiij dayes ych of them at iiij d by the day—ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Laborers xxxviij:—To iij laborers ych of them at iij<sup>d</sup> by the day ij of them by iiij dayes ij<sup>s</sup> & the other by iij dayes di—x<sup>d</sup> ob—<sup>2</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob; To xix other laborers ych of them at ij<sup>d</sup> by the day xviiij of them by iiij dayes—xij<sup>s</sup> & the other by iij dayes di—vij<sup>d</sup>—xij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; And to xvj other laborers ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> for the weke—xvj<sup>s</sup> Also for the wekes wages of John Nest Surveyor of the sayde worke iij<sup>s</sup> in all Amountyng to . xliij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob

<sup>1</sup> Both 1495; the date of the king's accession, it will be remembered, was August 22.

<sup>2</sup> One man working for three and a half days at threepence a day—tenpence halfpenny.

Vitayle

Also payd for the Bourde & Vitayle of the sayd  
 xlvj personnes aforesaid ffor the sayd weke yche of  
 them Takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng to  
 xlvij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>

Wages of Courtemen

Also payed in likewyse for the hyre & wages of  
 v courtemen <sup>1</sup> ych of them with hys ij horse careying  
 stuff to the said dokke by the space of iij dayes di  
 euery man takyng by the day for hys selff ij<sup>d</sup> & for  
 euery horse ij<sup>d</sup> which amounteth in all to . viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

Vitayle

Also payed in likewyse for the bourde & vitayle  
 of the sayd v personnes ych of them takyng after  
 the rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the Weke for the said iij dayes  
 di amountyng to . . . . . ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>

Rewardes

Also payed to v of the workemen aforeseyd of  
 Reward Toward their costes comyng owte of Kent  
 To the Kynges worke At the sayd dokk to euery of  
 them xvj<sup>d</sup> . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Cariage of Tymbre

Also payed to Thomas Stutler & John Keyte for  
 cariage of xlix lode of Tymbre owte of the Wode  
 called the Hurst vnto the said dokke After xl fote  
 to the lode takyng for euery lode cariage xij<sup>d</sup>  
 amountyng to . . . . . xlix<sup>s</sup>

Somme of the ffirst wekes expenses

vij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Court*, a particular sort of cart (*New Eng. Dict.*). Godefroy (*Dict. de l'ancienne langue Française*) describes *cort* or *court* as a small plot of agricultural land, and notes the word as chiefly used in Picardy, which would explain its emigration to England. *Courtemen*, therefore, may here mean agricultural labourers rather than cartmen in the modern sense.

**The Secoude weke endyng the xxviij<sup>th</sup> day of Juyn Wages of workemen and other laborers**

Also payed in likewyse for the wages of soundrie workemen & laborers ensuyng That is to say Carpenters vij :—fyrst to Robert Denny Maister Carpenter at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day ij<sup>s</sup> & vj other Carpenters ych of them at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day for iiij dayes viij<sup>s</sup>—x<sup>s</sup>; Sawyers To Thomas Honer & Richard Duke ych of theym at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day for iiij dayes—ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Courtemen To viij courtemen ych of them with hys ij horse takyng by the day euery man for hym selff ij<sup>d</sup> & for his ij horse iiij<sup>d</sup> for iiij dayes xvj<sup>s</sup>; Laborers xxxvj To iij laborers ych of them at iij<sup>d</sup> by the day ij of them by iiij dayes & the thyrde by iij dayes di x<sup>d</sup> ob—ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob; To xij other laborers xj of them by iiij dayes ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> & the xij<sup>th</sup> by iij dayes di ych of them at ij<sup>d</sup> ob by the day—ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob; To vj other laborers by iiij dayes ych of theym at ij<sup>d</sup> by the day iiij<sup>s</sup> and to xv other laborers ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> for the sayd wekes wages—xv<sup>s</sup>; And to John Nest Surveyor of the sayd worke for his wekes wages iij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . lxiiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle**

Also payed in likewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the sayd liiij personnes for the sayd Weke ych of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke . . . . . lvj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Cariage of Tymbre**

Also payed to Thomas Stubler & John Keyte for cariage of xxxij<sup>th</sup> lode di of Tymbre owte of a wode called the Hurst to the said dokke after xl fote to the lode takyng for euery lode cariage xij<sup>d</sup> amountyng to . . . . . xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the secoude wekys expencys

vij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**The iij<sup>de</sup> weke endyng the ffyfte day of July  
Wages of workemen & other laborers**

Also payed in likewyse for the wages of soundrie workmen and laborers ensuyng That is to say Carpenters fyrst to Robert Denny Maister Carpenter at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day ij<sup>s</sup> & to xj other Carpenters ych of them at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day By iiij dayes xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Sawyers to Thomas Honer And Richard Duke By iij dayes ych of them At iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day—ij<sup>s</sup>; laborers :—to viij laborers by iiij dayes ych of them At iij<sup>d</sup> by the day—viij<sup>s</sup> And to John Watkyn laborer for his wekes wages—xij<sup>d</sup> and to John Nest Surveyor of the sayd worke for this wekes wages—iij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Vitayle

Also payed in likewyse for the Boorde & vitayle Aswell of xxij<sup>ti</sup> personnes aforeseyd ych of theym by the space of a weke xxij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> as of the ij sawyers ych of them by the space of iij dayes x<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> euery man takyng after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke  
xxiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup>

Rewardes

Also payed to v workmen of Reward for their Costys comyng owte of Kent to the Kynges worke at the seyde dokke to ych of theym xvj<sup>d</sup> of Reward amountyng to . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed in likewyse to viij workemen of a rewarde geven to theym towards their costes goyng homeward into Kent which with other hade taken the sayd dokke in grete of Mayster Shyrborne & after putt away Tyll euerych of them by the Commaundement of the sayd Maister Shirborne of Rewarde ij<sup>s</sup> amountyng to . . . . . xvj<sup>s</sup>

Somme of the iij<sup>de</sup> wekes expences

lxxviij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup>

Wages of workemen & other laborers <sup>1</sup>

—	Number of men at work <sup>3</sup>	Wages			Victualling			Total		
		£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
4th week .	43	2	2	2 $\frac{1}{4}$	1	0	10	5	1	6 $\frac{1}{4}$ <sup>3</sup>
5th week .	44	2	15	3	1	15	5	4	10	8
6th week .	32	1	6	9 $\frac{1}{2}$	1	1	11 $\frac{3}{4}$	2	8	9 $\frac{1}{4}$
7th week .	44	3	10	8	2	1	11	6	16	1 $\frac{1}{4}$
8th week .	56	5	1	5 $\frac{1}{2}$	2	18	4	7	19	9 $\frac{1}{2}$
9th week .	58	3	10	7	3	0	5	6	11	0
10th week .	60	5	9	4	3	2	6	8	11	10
11th week .	57	4	6	7	2	19	4 $\frac{1}{2}$	7	5	11 $\frac{1}{2}$
12th week .	52	4	11	0	2	14	2	8	11	8 $\frac{1}{5}$
13th week .	52	3	9	0	2	14	2	6	3	2
14th week .	51	3	14	1	2	13	1 $\frac{1}{2}$	6	7	2 $\frac{1}{2}$
15th week .	21	1	8	11		18	10 $\frac{3}{4}$	2	7	9 $\frac{3}{4}$
16th week .	28	2	5	7	1	9	2	3	14	9
17th week .	27	2	3	9 $\frac{1}{2}$	1	6	4	3	10	1 $\frac{1}{2}$
18th week .	21	1	9	1	1	1	10 $\frac{1}{2}$	2	10	11 $\frac{1}{2}$
19th week .	24	2	0	4	1	5	0	3	5	4
20th week .	25	1	12	10	1	3	2 $\frac{3}{4}$	2	16	0 $\frac{3}{4}$
21st week .	33	2	9	2	1	14	4 $\frac{1}{2}$	4	3	6 $\frac{1}{2}$
22nd week .	32	2	11	7	1	13	4	4	4	11
23rd week .	28	2	5	7 $\frac{1}{2}$	1	9	2	3	14	9 $\frac{1}{2}$ <sup>7</sup>
24th week <sup>6</sup> .	28	2	5	7 $\frac{1}{2}$	1	9	2	3	18	1 $\frac{1}{2}$

Somme of all the expences by the xxiiij wekes aforesaid : cxxiiij<sup>ii</sup> ii<sup>ij</sup> <sup>a</sup> ob.

<sup>1</sup> As the remaining twenty-one weeks are chiefly repetitions of the same general payments, only differing in the totals, it has been considered unnecessary to print them in detail. They are, therefore, abstracted in the text, but the 'reward' for the fourth week is printed in full.

<sup>2</sup> Not always for the whole week; some were only employed for a certain number of days out of the working week.

<sup>3</sup> Including 1*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.* for the carriage of timber, and 12*s.* for a 'reward.'

<sup>4</sup> Including 1*l.* 3*s.* 6*d.* for the carriage of timber.

<sup>5</sup> Including 1*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.* for the carriage of timber.

<sup>6</sup> Ending Nov. 29, 1495.

<sup>7</sup> Including a reward of 3*s.* 4*d.* to seven carpenters going home into Kent.



Reward <sup>1</sup>

Also this weke Maister Bray commaunded Robert Brygandyne to take the dokke into his handes agayn And theyn the sayd Robert Rode into Kent to gette Carpenters & Smythes to comme & worke at the sayd dokke which artificers wer not willyng to come except they myght have their costes owteward & homeward A gayn & so the sayed Robert payed To Robert Donny Thomas Cagell Henry Chatfeld & John Padyarn v<sup>s</sup> & to John Baker William West John Crotall Robert Crotall & Richard Lucas vij<sup>s</sup> for their Costes to Portesmouth Amountyng to . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup>

**Prouision of Stuffe ffor the Dokke that is  
to say of**

**Iron.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyn hath payed the xj<sup>th</sup> day of July the x<sup>th</sup> yere of our soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> To Christopher Ambros of Hampton for ij Tonne of Yron price the Tonne lxxiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>ii</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And for weying of the same ij Tonne & careyng of hit to the waterside in Hampton viij<sup>d</sup> And for ffreight of the same yron ffrome Hampton to Portsemouth xvj<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought occupied spent employed & wroght into boltes barres fforlokkes Rynges clampes Spykes Staples & other necessaris ffor the seid dokke within the tyme of this Accompt vii<sup>ii</sup> xi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed inlikewyse to John Clerke of Tychefeld Maister of Harvy Hawards ship Ship of Hamyll commyng owte of Spayne the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of July the seid x<sup>th</sup> yere <sup>2</sup> for ij tonne of chosyn yron price the Tonne iiij<sup>ii</sup> So of hym bought occupied spent and employed Apon necessities for the seid dokke within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . viij<sup>ii</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Entered in the MS. under the fourth week.      <sup>2</sup> 1495.

**Stele.** Also payed to John Curraunt the ij<sup>de</sup> day of August the seid x<sup>th</sup> yere for ij Sheffs<sup>1</sup> of Stelle price the Sheff vij<sup>d</sup> So of hym bought & spent About amending of certeyn necessarie tolvs for dyuerse workemen workyng At the seyde dokke within the tyme of this Accompte. . . . xiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Iren work.** Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Robert a Chamebre Smythe at Portesmouth ffor certeyn yron worke and other stuff ensuyng That is to say ffor certyn Spykes of yron weying xlij lb—v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Staples & clampes of yron ffor a carte weying xiiij lb xix<sup>d</sup> ob; iij matokes weying xxvj lb iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; A pykas<sup>2</sup> & ij pyles shoue<sup>3</sup> weying xiiij lb xviii<sup>d</sup>; xij clowtes ffor cartes weying xiiij lb xix<sup>d</sup> ob which parcelles conteyne in weight hole to geder v<sup>xx</sup> vj lb amountyng after j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb in money to—xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Also ffor cc clowtenayle price the c iiiij<sup>d</sup>—viiij<sup>d</sup>; Shutyng<sup>4</sup> & Amendyng of v boltes occupied and annexed to the sayd dokke for euery pece ij<sup>d</sup>—x<sup>d</sup>; Also ffor xij grete boltes of yron vij with rynges & v playne weying ccl lb At j<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup> the lb xxvj<sup>s</sup> ob; So of hyme bought occupied employed & spent About reparacion of the seid dokke & cartes ffor cariage of Stuff ffor the same within the tyme of this Accompte . . . . . xl<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob

**See Colys.** Also payed to William Selyer of Redyng the xij day of August the x<sup>th</sup> yere of our Sovereigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for xviiij chaldre of See Cole price the Chaldre viij<sup>s</sup>—vij<sup>li</sup> iiiij<sup>s</sup> And ffor the ffreight of the same frome Redyng<sup>5</sup> vnto portesmouth—xviiij<sup>s</sup> So of hym bought & spent About workyng the Iren aforesaid within the tyme of this Accompte . . . . . viij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> A sheaf of steel contained thirty gads (Holinshed, *Description of England*, Bk. II. ch. xi.); the gad does not appear to have been a term of weight but meant a small bar or rod.

<sup>2</sup> Pickaxe. <sup>3</sup> Possibly shoes for piles. <sup>4</sup> Welding, cf. p. 228.

<sup>5</sup> Redyng, on the river Rother, in Kent, was then a tidal port.

**Clovebordes.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed the v<sup>th</sup> day of Juny the seid x<sup>th</sup> yere To <sup>1</sup> late the wyff of John Oxenbrige of Brede in Sussex for ccc clouebordes price the c xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> So of hym bought employed & spent abought the reparacion of the seid dokke within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiij<sup>li</sup>

**Wheles for carrys<sup>2</sup> called Cowrtes.** Also payed the xij<sup>th</sup> day of August the seid x<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng to the whelewrightes of Havant for vj payer of bare whelys price the payer ij<sup>s</sup> So of theym bought ffor Cowrtes otherwise called Pettes<sup>3</sup> for cariage of Stonys clay & other stuffe to the Dokke within the tyme of this Accompt . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup>

Somme of prouision of Stuff and other necessaries for the Dokke aforesaid . . . . . xxx<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob

### Costes of making the Gates of the Dokke aforesayd

Here ensue certeyn paymentes made By the seid Robert Brygandyne ffor certeyn Costes & charges by hym hade made & susteyned aswell abought prouision of stuff as ffor the Wages & vitayle of soundrie workemen laboryng & working abought making of the gates for closyng the Dokke hede togeder frome the secunde day of ffebruary the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>4</sup> of Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xvij day of Apryll next ensuing<sup>5</sup> By the space of xj weekes within the tyme of this Accompte As here ensueth.

**Sawynges of planks.** ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne at diuerse tymes within the tyme afore-

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>2</sup> A small cart on two wheels, a tumbril.

<sup>3</sup> From French *petit*. Cf. entry and note p. 145. It appears that the 'courtemen' brought their own horses and that the carts belonged to the government, which points to the men being farm labourers or small tenants.

<sup>4</sup> 1496.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*

sayd hath payed ffor sawyng m<sup>1</sup>m<sup>1</sup>m<sup>1</sup>dxxiiij ffote of tymbre conteyning cxiiij lode iiij ffote ffor plankes aswell for the inner as the vturmost Gates of the dokke aforesayd plankyng of the sydes of the seid dokke price the c sawyng xiiij<sup>d</sup> apou the seid dokke & Gates spent occupied and employed within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . lijs ix<sup>d</sup>

**Ironwerke.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed at diverse tymes for certeyn yren worke necessarie for the seid worke That is to say ffyrst for m<sup>1</sup> Carvell nayle<sup>1</sup> price the c vj<sup>s</sup>—lx<sup>s</sup>; m<sup>1</sup> Carvell nayle price the [c] v<sup>s</sup>—l<sup>s</sup>; lxx boltes with rynges and Styroppes<sup>2</sup> of dyuerse makynges weying dcclxx lb At j<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> the lb—iiij<sup>ii</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob; xij spykes weying vj lb Roff & clynche nayles xliiiij lb di ijcalkyng yrons And ij dryfte<sup>3</sup> pynnes weyng v lb di at j<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup> the lb—v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; cc spykes—vj<sup>s</sup>; j quarteron of hedyng nayles—v<sup>d</sup>; A payer of Garnettes<sup>4</sup> with nayles weyng xij<sup>lb</sup>—xv<sup>d</sup>; ij Staples with iiij Rosses<sup>5</sup> weyng xiiij lb—xvj<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>; amendyng of a payer of Garnettes—viij<sup>d</sup>; Also ffor makyng of a Crowe of yren weying cxv<sup>lb</sup>—vj<sup>s</sup>; In clynche worke Roff & nayle xij<sup>lb</sup> at j<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup> the lb—xv<sup>d</sup>; cc of vj peny nayle—xij<sup>d</sup>; ccc di of iiij peny nayle—xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Amendyng of viij boltes with the fforelokes—xvj<sup>d</sup>; makyng of bolsters<sup>6</sup> for the dokke hede xvij<sup>d</sup>; And for a grete calkyng yron—ij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought & aboutht the seid dokkes worke occupied spent employed & annexed within the tyme of this Acompte Amountyng in all to x<sup>li</sup> xviijs ob q<sup>r</sup>

**Pytche Tarre & Sye.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for iij banelles of piche & ij banelles of Tarre price the barell iiij<sup>s</sup>—xx<sup>s</sup> And for

<sup>1</sup> Long tie nails; Fr. *carvelle*, Low Latin, *cavilla*. Cf. Brayley and Britton's *Houses of Parliament*, p. 113.

<sup>2</sup> Bands. <sup>3</sup> Driving. <sup>4</sup> T-shaped hinges.

<sup>5</sup> Heads hammered into triangular facets.

<sup>6</sup> There are several kinds of bolts so called.

Sye and spynnyng of the same<sup>1</sup>—v<sup>s</sup> So by hym bought occupied employed & spent abought the seid worke within the tyme of this Acompte Amountyng in all to . . . . . xxv<sup>s</sup>

**Wages & vitayles of shipwryghtes.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payd at soundrie tymes within the seid tyme of xj wekes aforsaid for the wages & vitayle of Soundrie & diuerse shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the making of the seyde Gates that is to say The ffyrst iij wekes endyng the .xxj<sup>ti</sup> day of ffebruarie the yere aforesayd To vij Shipwrightes laboryng by the space of xv dayes iij of them takyng viij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day—xxx<sup>s</sup> an other at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day—viiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ij other ych of them at vj<sup>d</sup>—xv<sup>s</sup> And an other at v<sup>d</sup> by the day—vj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng to—lx<sup>s</sup>; The vj other wekes next ensuyng endyng the iij<sup>de</sup> day of Aprill the yere aforesayd To viij shipwrightes laboryng & workyng by the space of xxviij dayes di within the seid tyme iij of them takyng viij<sup>d</sup> apece by the day—lxxvj<sup>s</sup> oon other at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day—xvj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob ij other ech of them at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xxviij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> And oon other at v<sup>d</sup> by the day xj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob amountyng to vj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> And the ij last wekes endyng the xvij day of Aprill the yere aforesayd to vij shipwrightes laboryng by the space of viij dayes within the same tyme iij of them takyng viij<sup>d</sup> apece by the day—xvj<sup>s</sup> An other at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—ij other ych of them at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day—viiij<sup>s</sup> And oon at v<sup>d</sup> by the day—iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng to—xxxij<sup>s</sup>; in all ffor the seuerall tymes aforesayd amountyng to . . . . . xj<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup>

Somme of the Costes and Expences of making the Gates of the Dokke aforsaid . . . . . xxvj<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Some kind of composition; cf. also *infra*, p. 292. 'Spynnyng' simply means drawing it out into filaments for use. Jamieson (*Dictionary*) defines *sie* as 'a strip of tarred cloth placed between the over laps of a clinker-built boat.' Whether it was a composition or a prepared cloth it was doubtless used here for the seams of the gate timbers.

### Costes of fortyfying<sup>1</sup> the Dooke hedde

Here ensue certeyn paymentes by the seid Robert Brygandyn made for & abouted certeyn Costes & charges hadde doon & susteyned abouted fortyfying of the Dokke hedde aforesayd ffrome the viij<sup>th</sup> day of July the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of our Soueraign lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Septembre then next ensuyng the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of hys noble reigne By the space of xj wekes As here after ensueth

### Prouision and ffreight of Stones & Gravell

ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed To William Broke & Robert Harwith of portesmouth and other aswell for ccclxviij ton tyght<sup>3</sup> of grete Rookes<sup>4</sup> and Stones vij<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> As for ciiij<sup>xx</sup>xvj ton tyght of gravell xxiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> by theym conveyed with their botes by water ffrome owte of the yle of Weight vnto the seid dokke hede At portesmouth takyng for euery ton Tyght of Rubbes<sup>5</sup> & Stones iiiij<sup>d</sup> & of Gravell j<sup>d</sup> ob So of theym bought And Apon & Abouted fortyfying of the seid dokke Hedde occupied bestowed & spent within the tyme of this Acompte amountyng to . . . . ix<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

### Prouision of Oken planks & spykes of Iron

Also payed in lykewyse To William Adean of ffarham for xij oken planks of xvij fote long xij ynch brode & iiiij ynch thyke which with grete spikys

<sup>1</sup> Here used in the sense of strengthening. <sup>2</sup> 1497.

<sup>3</sup> Probably measured tons (see Holloway's *Dict. of Provincialisms*, s.v. *tight*, and Halliwell, s. v. *thite*). In a general sense it meant full measure. The expression in relation to the tonnage of ships is as old as the thirteenth century, a vessel being said to be of so many ton tights.

<sup>4</sup> Rocks.

<sup>5</sup> Rubble.

of yron befastyned at the seid dooke hede for fortyfying of the same price at the ffyrste biyng—x<sup>s</sup> And to William Broke & Robert Harwith of portesmouth for conveyance of the same plankes with their bote by water from thens to Portesmouth—xx<sup>d</sup>; to John Arnold smyth of ffarham for a c grete spykes of Iron for to nayle & fasteyn the seid plankes at the dokke hedde price—iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought occupied & spent as aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Wages & vitayle of Workemen laying the Stone & gravell aforesayd**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Thomas Lawrence & John Marteyn aswell for theym wages ych of theym takyng xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke As for theyr vitayle at xij<sup>d</sup> ob for apece by the weke laboryng & workyng abought Cowchyng<sup>1</sup> plankyng & laying of the seid grete Rokes Stone & Gravell by the seid space of x wekes aboue sayd for fortyfying of the seid dokke amountyng After the rate of the Wages & vitayle aforesaid for the seid tyme To

liiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the Costes & charges of ffertyfying the Dokke hedde . . . . . xij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

Somme of almaner of Costes & Charges concerning the Dokke the Dokke hedde & Gates of the same aforesayd . . . . . ciiijxiiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup>

**Thacompte of Stuff Store and other Necessaryes Apperteynyng to oure Soueraigne Lorde the Kynges Dokke aforesaid**

Here ensueth thacompte aswell of all maner of Stuff Store and other soundrie Necessaryes apper-

<sup>1</sup> Placing.

teyning to our Soueraigne lorde the Kinges dokke at Portesmouth the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Juyn in the x<sup>th</sup> yere <sup>1</sup> of our Sovereign lorde the Kinges reign which day the seid Robert Brygandyn ffyrst toke the seid dokke into his handes and Guydyng As of all maner other stuff Necessarie & Behouffull for the seid dokke by the seid Robert Brygandyn provided bought or otherwise Receyved within the tyme of this accompte As hereafter ensueth That is to say

Stuff received at our Sovereign lorde the Kinges dokke & forge the day and yere abouseid that is to say

Tymbre provided by William Comersale	
late clerk of the Kynges shippes . . . . .	xij lode
Rammes of Yron called Wylkyns . . . . .	j
Long Roddes of Yron for the same	
Wylkyns . . . . .	ij
Smythey Bellows worne & ffeble . . . . .	ij payer
Andevildes of yron . . . . .	j
Gryndestones . . . . .	j
Grete Blokkepollyes for Raysing up of	
Mastes . . . . .	viiij
lyche hokes of yron . . . . .	j
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	j
hokes of yron for fysshing of ankers . . . . .	j
Aparelles for the sayle of a ship . . . . .	ij
Polleys bounde with yron . . . . .	j
Smale ores . . . . .	vij
Ketelles of brasse . . . . .	j
Lanternes . . . . .	ij
Mastes for a smale Ship that is to say	
fore mastes Toppe mastes & bonea-	
venture mastes . . . . .	iiij
owte lyggers for the Sterne of a smale	
ship . . . . .	j



yerdes for the Mastes of a smalle ship that is to say mayne yerdes foreyerdes sprette yerdes Toppe yerdes Bonea- venture mast yerdes . . . . .	v
Bowsprettes for a small ship . . . . .	j
Chaynes of Yron for the Shrowdes of a smale ship . . . . .	xviiij
Dedemenyen for the same use . . . . .	xxxvj
Arowes old & feble . . . . .	cccl shefes
Chestes to the same . . . . .	ix

Stuff with other necessaries bought for the  
Behoff of the seid Dokke

Mattokes . . . . .	iiij
Pykaxes . . . . .	j
Bare wheles for Cowrtes to carie Stuff to the seid dokke . . . . .	vj payer
Drifte pynnes of yron weying v lb di . . . . .	ij
Calkyng yrons grete j & Smale ij . . . . .	iiij
Crowe of yron weying cxv lb . . . . .	j

flovren receptes of Stuff & other Necessaries for  
the Behoff of the seid dokke that is to say

Tymbre receyved owte of the Kynges wood called Hurst . . . . .	clviiij lode
Bokettes receyved owte of the Soue- raigne to drawe water owte of the dokke bounde with xxviiij <sup>ii</sup> lb of yron . . . . .	iiij
Miches <sup>1</sup> with a swivell a bolte & Ryng belongyng to the Ingyn to draw water owte of the seid dokke weying xviiij lb in likewyse owte of the seid Soueraigne receyved . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> French *mèche*, always applied to the centre-piece whether of  
a made mast, cable, capstan, or' rudder (Jal, *Gloss. Nautique*).  
Here it appears to mean the pump-spear.

Somme of all the Stuff Store and other Necessaries Belongyng to the Dokke aforesayd

Tymbre . . . . .	clxx lode
Rammes of Yron called Wilkyns . . . . .	j
Long rodde of Yron for the same . . . . .	ij
Smythy Bellowes . . . . .	ij payer
Anfeldes of yron . . . . .	j
Grynstones . . . . .	j
Grete Blok poleyes . . . . .	viiij
Matokes . . . . .	iiij
Pykas . . . . .	j
Bayre wheles for cowrtes . . . . .	vj payer
Dryfte pynnes . . . . .	ij
Calkyng yrons . . . . .	iiij
Bokettes bound with yron . . . . .	iiij
Michis with a Swevell a bolte & a Ryng belongyng to thengyn . . . . .	j
Crowes of yron . . . . .	j
lyche hokes of Yron . . . . .	j
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Hokes to ffysshe ankers . . . . .	j
parelles to a shippesmast sayle . . . . .	ij
polleyes bounde with yron . . . . .	j
Smale ores . . . . .	vij
Ketylles of brasse . . . . .	j
Lanterns . . . . .	ij
fforemastes j Toppe mastes j & Bonea- venture mastes j . . . . .	iiij
Mayne yerdes j ffore yerdes j Sprete yerdes j toppe yerdes j & Bonea- venture yerdes j . . . . .	v
Bowsperettes . . . . .	j
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes of a smale ship . . . . .	xviiij
Dedemenyen to the same . . . . .	xxxvj
Owte lyggers at the Sterne of a ship . . . . .	j



pollyes bounde with yron . . . . .	j
Smale ores . . . . .	vij
Kettelles of Brasse . . . . .	j
Lanterns . . . . .	ij
fore Mastes . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
fore yerdes . . . . .	j
Sprete yerdes . . . . .	j
Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j
Boneaventure yerdes . . . . .	j
Bowsprettes . . . . .	j
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes . . . . .	xviiij
Dedemenyen to the same . . . . .	xxxvj
Owte lyggers at the Sterne . . . . .	j

With the which Stuff the seid Robert Brygandyn is charged in the acompte of the seid Ship.

**And so remaneth at the seid dokke & forge  
this Stuff & Necessaries that here after  
ensueth That is to say**

Rammes of Yron called Wilkyns . . . . .	j
Long rodde of yron for the same . . . . .	ij
Smythey Bellowes . . . . .	ij payer
Anfeldes of yron . . . . .	j
Gryndestones . . . . .	j
Grete Blok pollyes for raysyng of mastes . . . . .	viiij
Matokes . . . . .	ij
Pykas . . . . .	j
Bare wheles for cowrtes . . . . .	iiij payer
Dryfte pinnes of yron . . . . .	ij
Calkyng yrons grete j & smale ij . . . . .	iiij
Bokettes to draw water at the dokke bounde with yron . . . . .	iiij

Miches with a Swevell a bolte & a Ryng belongyng to thengyne to draw water at the dokke . . . . .	j
Crowes of yron . . . . .	j
Arowse old & ffeble . . . . .	cccccl shefes
Chystes to the same . . . . .	ix

### The Kynges Ship called the Souveraigne

Here ensue the paymentes made by the sayd Robert Brygandyne Aswell for the costes of Kepyng the Kynges Ship Ryall called the Soueraigne as for prouision of Stuff takyll & Apparell Reparacion & Ryggyng of the same at diuerse & soundrie tymmes within the tyme of thys Acompte As hereafter ensueth that is to say

**Wages of Maryners.** ffyrst the sayed Robert Brygandyne hathe payed for the wages of xxvij personnes keping the sayd Ship At eryth in Tamys frome the xxiiij day of the moneth of Octobre the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the Reigne of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre next ensuyng by the space of vij wekes That is to say to John Cappe Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke xxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Dauy Abouere purser & John lewys Boteswayne ych of theym at iij<sup>s</sup> by the weke—xxvij<sup>s</sup> Richard Hayes quartermayster at xvij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> William Symounds at xvj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Hugh Gonner of the same Ship at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—vij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> And to xx other maryners ych of theym at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—vij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> And to ij pages ych of them at vj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—vij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xiiij<sup>li</sup> xxiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the vitayle of the said xxvij personnes by the space of the seid vij wekes euery man takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke . . . . . x<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

Somme total xxiiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

**Amendyng of the Cok.** Also payed to John Wyther of Eryth for amendyng & Repayryling of the Cok of the said Ship . . . . . iiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>

**Moryng of the Soueraigne.** Also payed for the wages & Rewardes of diuerse & Soundrie personnes to the Nombre of lxxviiij laboryng awaytyng & besied abought the Bryngyng the seyde Ship to the Shore And for moryng of hyre there the v<sup>th</sup> day the vj<sup>th</sup> day and the vij<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre the xj<sup>th</sup> yere <sup>1</sup> of the reigne of our sayd Soueraigne lorde the Kyng That is to say to Maister Parker maister of the Ship called the Armytage for iij dayes & ij nyghtes—xvj<sup>d</sup>; John Smyth & John Tego by the same tyme—ij<sup>s</sup>; To xviiij other personnes ych of theym at x<sup>d</sup> apece for the sayd iij dayes & ij nyghtes—xv<sup>s</sup>; iiij other personnes for ij dayes & ij nyghtes—ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xj personnes by the space of ij dayes v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xiiij personnes by the space of a day ych of theym at iij<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—viiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; ij men ych of them a day & a nyght—x<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Clodder & hys ij men a day & a nyght—xij<sup>d</sup>; ij men ych of theym ij dayes—x<sup>d</sup>; William Wyther & xx<sup>ti</sup> with hyme by half a day of Reward in grete—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; & to Robert Baker goyng from Eryth to Grenewich & depford for fetchyng of the sayd Shipmen viij<sup>d</sup> in all Amountyng to

xxxvj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for vitayle bought & spent by the seyde lxxviiij personnes within the sayd tyme That is to say for iij dossen di Brede <sup>2</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a pype bere vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; iiij Saltefysshe—xx<sup>d</sup>; ccc Redde Heryngs—iiij<sup>s</sup>; a fyrkyn of white heryngs—ij<sup>s</sup> & for iij quarters of beff v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng to

xxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Somme total . . . . . lxiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

<sup>2</sup> Three and a half dozen loaves of bread.

**Wages of Maryners.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xx<sup>ti</sup> maryners Kepyng the seid Ship in Thamys at Eryth frome the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre the xi<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xiiij dayes of Marche nexte ensuyng by the space of xiiij wekes That is to say to John Cape Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xliij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> To Dauy Abouere purser & John Tygo Boteswayne ych of them at the xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xliij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Richard Hayes & William Symonds quartermaisters ych of them at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxxiiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Thomas Payne steward John Gylpyn coke & Thomas Williams keper of the pourte<sup>1</sup> & hans ffryse Gonner ych of them at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—lxv<sup>s</sup> And to xj other maryners ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—vij<sup>ii</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xvj<sup>ii</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for Bourde & Vitayle for the seid xx personnes fro the seid xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere Vnto the xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of the same moneth next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes ych of them takyng xij<sup>ii</sup> ob by the weke amountyng to . . . . . xlj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed for certeyn vitayle & other necessaries bought & by the seid xx<sup>ti</sup> personnes spent frome the sayd xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche nexte ensuyng<sup>2</sup> by the space of xj wekes That is to say for brede—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; xvj pypes bere at vj<sup>s</sup> viiiij<sup>d</sup> a pipe—cvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ij pipes beff—lx<sup>s</sup>; bieff bought in grete—xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob; c Saltefysse—xlvj<sup>s</sup> viiiij<sup>d</sup> A barell of white heryngs viij<sup>s</sup> & a cade<sup>3</sup> of rede heryngs iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—lviiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> A bussell

<sup>1</sup> Perhaps the entrance port or gangway.

<sup>2</sup> March 1496.

<sup>3</sup> The cade and the barrel were the same as a measure of quantity (De Caux, *The Herring and the Herring Fishery*, p. 81). Cf. *supra*, p. 17.

di pesyn—xij<sup>d</sup>; viij dosyn Candelles viij<sup>s</sup>; m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>ccl billetes xvj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; iij quarters of a c of Tusserdes<sup>1</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> & a lode of grenewode xvj<sup>d</sup>—xx<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xv<sup>h</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob

### Costes of defendyng the Soueraigne frome the yse in Thamys

Also payed for diuerse & soundrie Costes hadde & susteyned in defendyng the sayd Ship frome the yse frome the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the thyrde day of Janyvere next ensuyng by the space of a weke That is to [say] fyrst to William Wether & John Wether of Eryth for the hyre of m<sup>l</sup>ij fote of Thyk planks wherof somme wer boryd thorow somme Broken & somme cutte for makyng of defencez for the sayd Ship & Aftyrward Restoryd agayne of Reward in grete—x<sup>s</sup> To the same William Wether for iij Clovebordes ix<sup>d</sup> & c di Tre nayles xij<sup>d</sup> spent in the seid besynes—xxj<sup>d</sup> for cariage of iij lode of Tymbre hade oute of the Kynges wode besyde Eryth occupied & spent aboutht makyng of the said defence—vij<sup>d</sup> To

John Spencer smyth of Eryth for <sup>xx</sup>vij lb of spykes of yron made for the seid bysynes price the lb j<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>—xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob And for iiij stone of Okome bought & spent aboutht Calkyng the porte of the seid Ship—xij<sup>d</sup> & for the wages of diuerse & soundrie Carpenters & laborers laboryng aboutht the said bysynes that is to say xij Shipwryghtes by iij dayes xviii<sup>s</sup> j shipwryght iiij dayes ij<sup>s</sup> another ij dayes xij<sup>d</sup> & iij other shipwryghtes j day xvii<sup>d</sup> ych of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> by the day—xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> And for the wages of x laborers in the seid Ship and bysynes laboryng &

<sup>1</sup> Perhaps from *Trussel*, a bundle.



occupied by all the hole weke ych of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—x<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to

lvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob

Somme total . . . . . xvij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Costes of Moryng & bryngyng the seid Ship frome the Shore.**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the Costes & Charges in Bryngyng the seid Ship frome the shore at Eryth & moryng of the same the ij<sup>de</sup> day the iiij<sup>th</sup> day & the v<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere That is to say for the wages of xliij laborers wherof iiij by ij dayes di ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xxix ych of theym at ij<sup>d</sup> a day by ij dayes—xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; j other a day di—vij<sup>d</sup>; iij other by a day—ix<sup>d</sup>; & vj other by viij howres ych of them at ij<sup>d</sup> of Reward—xij<sup>d</sup> And to xx<sup>ti</sup> maryners of a Ship called the Bestyan of Reward for their labour in helpyng to bryng the sayd Ship frome the shore into the Streme—xvj<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xx<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the Costes and Expences in Kepyng in the Soueraigne at Eryth in Thames wythin the tyme aforesaid . . . . . lxiiij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Costes of the conueying of the Soueraigne ffrome Eryth in Thamys vnto the porte of Portesmouth.**

**Vitayle & ffewell.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for certeyn vitayle & fewell bought for vitaylyng of the seid Ship frome the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of marche the xj<sup>th</sup> year<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xv day of Aprill next ensuyng by the space of a moneth & iiij dayes That is to say ffyrste for

<sup>1</sup> 1496.

Brede lxxvj doz—lxxvj<sup>s</sup>; m<sup>l</sup> weight of Bysket at iij<sup>s</sup> the hundred—xxx<sup>s</sup>; Byere xl pipes at vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> the pipe—xiiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ffyssh cc haberdyne<sup>1</sup> at xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> the hundred—lxxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; An other di c price xviiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; vj barelles white herynges at vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> the barell—xl<sup>s</sup>; fflesh vij oxen price cvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xj busselles salte for pouderyng of the same at vj<sup>d</sup> the bussell—iiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; A pipe of salte bieff redie dressed xl<sup>s</sup>; Pesyn x busselles vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Green pesyn<sup>2</sup> at viij<sup>d</sup> the bussell with cariage of the same v<sup>d</sup> from London to Eryth—vij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; ffewell m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup> billetes at v<sup>s</sup> the m<sup>l</sup>—xv<sup>s</sup>; viij doz candell viij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to  
xxxiiij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

### Wages of maryners with the lodemanage.

Also payed for the wages of clxxvj maryners with the lodemanage of the same Ship in the Thamys for the sayd moneth & iij dayes conueying the said ship to portsmouth As is abouesaid That is to say to John Cappe Maister of the same ship—l<sup>s</sup> Dauy a Bouer purser—xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> William Parker for lodemanage—liij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Syr Symond Chapleyn of the same—viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> To the Maisters mate & iij quartermaisters to ych of theym x<sup>s</sup>—l<sup>s</sup> To iij quartermaisters mates to ych of theym vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> To the Botesswayn & hys mate—xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> To the Cokeswayn—vj<sup>s</sup> John Swynborne styward—viij<sup>s</sup> John Gylpyn coke—x<sup>s</sup> William Beton Keeper of the Porte vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & to cxxix maryners to ych of theym v<sup>s</sup>—xxxiiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> To ij other maryners ych of theym at iij<sup>s</sup>—viij<sup>s</sup> To on other marynere—iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> To iij other maryners ych of theym at iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xj<sup>s</sup> To xj other maryners to ych of theym iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>—xxxviij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> And to ij pages tyll ych of theym ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>—v<sup>s</sup> which in all Amounteth to . . . xlviiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Emptye pipes.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyn hath payed the xxxiiij<sup>ti</sup> day of Marche

<sup>1</sup> Salted cod.

<sup>2</sup> Pease.

the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere To diuerse Vynters of London for xl Empty pipes bought for bere for vitaling of the seid Ship price the pipe xij<sup>d</sup>—xl<sup>s</sup> Cariage of the same pipes vnto Buttolphes Wharff<sup>1</sup>—xvj<sup>d</sup> To the Mayers seriaunt<sup>2</sup> of Reward goyng with the purser to serche for theym—viij<sup>d</sup> And tyll another seriaunt which made proclamacion to cause the maryners that hade takyn wages to Resorte to the Ship—xij<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xliij<sup>s</sup>

**Orys.** Also payed the xxv<sup>ti</sup> day of Marche the said xj<sup>th</sup> yere for a dossen di orys for the mayne Bote x<sup>s</sup> and for planyng of the same orys xij<sup>d</sup> . xj<sup>s</sup>

**Balast.** Also the seid Robert Bregandyne hath payed the xxv<sup>ti</sup> day of Marche the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere for lxx Tonne of Balast by hym bought for the seid ship that is to say of John Miller of Eryth xxx<sup>ti</sup> Tonne price the Tonne iij<sup>d</sup> And of William Coke of Grenewich xl ton price the Tonne v<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Prouision of necessaries.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the sayd xj<sup>th</sup> yere To Robert Odiam for certeyn Necessaries of hym bought & occupied in the said Ship That is to say for x lb weight marlyng Twyne At ij<sup>d</sup> the lb—xx<sup>d</sup>; x lb sayle Twyne—iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; j di dossen Tankardes to drawe in bere—ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij dossen Tappes & ij dossen Canelles<sup>3</sup> to drawe bere with—iij<sup>d</sup>; ij dossen di drynkyng bolles xx<sup>d</sup>; ij dossen di Trene<sup>4</sup> platers—xx<sup>d</sup>; ij hand Baskettes to bere in brede And ij Maundes to bere in fflessh—xij<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup>

**Amending of the Bulke hede for Couching of Bere.** Also the sayd Robert Bregandyne hath payed the xxiiij<sup>ti</sup> day of Marche the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere

<sup>1</sup> St. Botolph's, Lower Thames Street, a wharf which has had a continuous history of at least eight hundred years.

<sup>2</sup> Serjeant.

<sup>3</sup> The faucet of the tap.

<sup>4</sup> Wooden.

for mekyng a Rome in the Bulke hedde to lay in  
bere And for a c di of Elmyne bourde spent about  
the same . . . . .  $\text{iii}^{\text{s}}$

Somme of the Costes Expences & provisions  
hadde & made in conueyng the Soueraigne from  
Eryth in Thamys to Portesmouth as is aforesayd

$\text{iii}^{\text{s}} \text{vj}^{\text{li}} \text{vj}^{\text{s}}$

### Wages of Maryners

Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed  
for the wages of diuerse & Soundrie mariners  
awaytyng laboryng & attendyng in Kepyng the seid  
Ship at portesmouth frome the xv<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill  
the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere unto the viij day of July theyn  
next ensuyng by the space of iij monethes That is  
to say the fyrste ij monethes John Cape maister and  
xxiiij maryners with hym the seid maister at  $\text{ii}^{\text{s}} \text{iii}^{\text{d}}$   
by the weke xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Dauy Abouer purser xiiij<sup>s</sup>  
 $\text{iii}^{\text{d}}$  & John Tygo Boteswayn xiiij<sup>s</sup>  $\text{iii}^{\text{d}}$  ych of theym  
at xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke; Richard Hayes quartermaister  
at xvij<sup>d</sup> by the weke xij<sup>s</sup>; v other maryners l<sup>s</sup> that  
is to say the Styward the Coke the Keeper of the  
porte & ij other ych of theym at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke  
And xvj other maryners ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> by the  
weke vj<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all for the sayd ij  
monethes to xij<sup>li</sup>  $\text{ii}^{\text{s}} \text{iii}^{\text{d}}$  And the iij<sup>de</sup> monethe The  
said John Cappe maister And xij mariners with hym  
the said maister xiiij<sup>s</sup>  $\text{iii}^{\text{d}}$  Dauy Abouer purser  
vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Aleyne Robson Boteswayn vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & Richard  
Hayes quartermaister vj<sup>s</sup> At their wages afore  
specified William Broke Keeper of the porte v<sup>s</sup> John  
Bonde Steward v<sup>s</sup> Hans van Midelburgh Coke v<sup>s</sup>  
ych of theym At xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke and vj other  
maryners xxiiij<sup>s</sup> ych of theym At xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke  
amountyng in all for the sayd monethes wages to—

lxxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> in all for the seid iij monethes Amountyng to the somme of . . . . . xv<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed aswell for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid Maister & xxiiij maryners with hym by the sayd fyrst ij monethes As for the vitayle of the seid Maister & xij maryners with hym the iij<sup>de</sup> moneth aforesaid tyll ych of theym after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke which in all Amounteth to xiiij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Costes of bryngyng the seid ship into the Dokke at Portesmouth.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed the xxv<sup>th</sup> day of May the sayd xj<sup>th</sup> yere aswell for the Rewarde as Vitayle for the clx men beside the maryners of the sayd Ship laboryng & attendyng by a day & a neght to helpe bryng in the seid Ship into the dokke at Portesmouth that is to say for theyr Reward xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And for brede v<sup>s</sup> ij pipes of bere xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> & ffysh x<sup>s</sup>—xxviij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> spent the same tyme in all amountyng to . lv<sup>s</sup>

**Wages of maryners.** Also the sayed Robert Brygandyne hath payed to viij maryners dayley attendyng in kepyng the seid ship within the seid dokke at Portesmouth frome the viij<sup>th</sup> day of July the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Nouembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of hys Reigne by the space of v monethes That is to say to John Cappe Maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> by the weke lxxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Dauy Abouer purser at xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> William Broke & Robert Crotall ych of theym at xvj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—liij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> John Cokkes John Bonde John Brytayn & John Marteyn ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—iiij<sup>li</sup> Amountyng in all for theyr wages for the seid v monethes to the somme of . . . . . xj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle to the seid viij personnes for the seid v

<sup>1</sup> 1496.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

Monethes euery man takyng after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke which in all for the seid v monethes amounteth . . . . . viij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of maryners.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hath payed for the wages of viij maryners dayly and nyghtly attendyng & awayting in keping the seid Ship in the dokke at Portesmouth aforesaid frome the seid xxv<sup>th</sup> day of Nouembre<sup>1</sup> the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraign lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the last day of January<sup>2</sup> next ensuyng the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere that is to say by the space of ix wekes & an halff which day the seid Ship was delivered by the Kynges hygh & drade Commaundement To James ffynche and other merchauntes for a viage to be made into Lelaunt<sup>3</sup> &c That is to say for the wages of Nicholas Galyon xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> And Dauy Abouer Purser xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ych of theym at xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And to vj other maryners ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—lvij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng for their wages for the tyme aforesaid to . . . . . iiiij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also in lykewyse payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid viij personnes for the seid ix wekes & an halffe ych of theym takyng after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke which Amounteth in all for the sayd tyme to . . . lxxix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the Costes and expences in kepyng the Soueraigne at portesmouth within the tymes aforesayd . . . . . lx<sup>li</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

### Costes of Brekyng vp the dokke hede for havyng forth of the Soueraigne

**Wages of workemen.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xx<sup>ti</sup> worke-

<sup>1</sup> 1496.

<sup>2</sup> 1497.

<sup>3</sup> Levant, see *infra*, p. 218.

men laboryng abought the brekyng vp of the dokke hede at Portesmouth weyng vt of the piles & shorys And dyggyng of the clay and other Rubbysh bytwene the gates for hauyng oute of the Soueraigne laboryng abought the seid bisynes at euery tyde both day & nyght frome the last day of Decembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxix<sup>th</sup> day of January next ensuyng by the space of iiij wekes That is to say for the Wages of the seid xx workemen the fyrste weke workyng by the space of v dayes wherof v of theym ych of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xj of theym takyng euery man iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day—xviijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; And iiij of theym euery man at iij<sup>d</sup> by the day v<sup>s</sup>; Amountyng in all to—xxxv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> The ij<sup>de</sup> weke the iij<sup>de</sup> weke & the iiij<sup>th</sup> weke the said xx<sup>ti</sup> workemen in lykewise laboryng by the space of vj dayes euery weke wherof v of theym euery man takyng vj<sup>d</sup> by day—xlv<sup>s</sup>; xj of theym euery man at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day lxvj<sup>s</sup>; & iiij of theym euery man takyng iij<sup>d</sup> by the day—xviijs; amountyng in all to—vj<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> in all aforesaid amounteth to

vij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payd for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xx workemen by the seid iiij wekes euery man takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke which amounteth to . . . . . iiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the costes of brekyng up the dokke hedde for hauyng forth of the Soueraigne  
xij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Costes of hauyng the Soueraigne owte of the  
dokke at Portesmouth Conveyance &  
moryng the same in Hampton<sup>1</sup> watyr**

Conveyance of the Soueraigne owte of the dokke

Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath peyed to diuerse & Soundrie mariners & other persones laboryng & attendyng abought the conveyance & hauyng the Soueraigne owte of the dokke at Portesmouth & moryng of the same in the channell betwyne the Towre & the dokke so occupied the xix day the xx<sup>ti</sup> & the xxj<sup>ti</sup> day of January the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> aforesaid bothe day & nyght beside the mariners of the same Ship That is to say the fyrst day & nyght clx men the secunde day & nyght cxx men & the iiij<sup>de</sup> day & nyght <sup>xx</sup>iiij men which amongst them for their labor & vitayle spent by the seid tyme hadde of Reward in money . . . iiij<sup>ti</sup>

Conveyance of the same into Hampton watyr

Also payed in lykewise of Reward to cvij maryners straungers besyde the Company of the same Ship laboryng the xxviiij<sup>ti</sup> day & the xxix<sup>ti</sup> day of January the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere by the space of ij days & a nyght aswell abought the weyng up of the Ankers of the seid Ship as conveyance of the same owte of the porte of portesmouth into the Rode of Hampton water & ther surly moryng of the Same aswell for ther vitayle then spent as for their Reward laboryng abought the seid bysynes in grete  
lj<sup>s</sup>

Somme of the Costes of hauyng the Soueraigne owte of the dokke—conveyance & moryng of the same in Hampton watyr . . . . . vj<sup>ti</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Southampton.

<sup>2</sup> 1497.



**Prouision of Stuff Reparacion & Ryggyng  
of the Soueraigne that is to say**

**Grete spykes of yron.** ffyrst the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed the xx day of August the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the reign of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> to Stacy Smyth of Hampton for cciij<sup>x</sup>xix lb Weight of grete Spykes of yron at j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb of hym so bought & spent apon Reparacion of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Accompte

xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob  
Also payed the xxix<sup>th</sup> day of August the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of our seid soueraign lorde the Kyng to Robert Chambre of Portesmouth for cccxxvij lb weght of lyke spykes of yron And the vj<sup>th</sup> day of Septembre the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere for cccix lb weght of lyke spykes of yron in all conteynyng in weight dcxxxvij lb at j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb of hym so bought & in lykevyse spent vppon the Reparalyng & Ryggyng of the same ship within the tyme of this accompt

lxxix<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob  
**Nayles of diuerse Sortes.** Also payed in likewyse at soundrie tymes to diuerse personnes that is to say to the seid Robert Chambre at soundrie tymes for a M<sup>l</sup> naylys at x<sup>d</sup> the c—vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; D nayles at viij<sup>d</sup> the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; D nayles at iiij<sup>d</sup> the c—xx<sup>d</sup>; And for cccc nayles at vj<sup>d</sup> the c—ij<sup>s</sup>; To Nicholas Bonde Smyth of farneham for D nayles at viij<sup>d</sup> the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; D nayles at vj<sup>d</sup> the c—ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; M<sup>l</sup> at iiij<sup>d</sup> the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; And to John Arnald smyth of ferneham for D nayles at viij<sup>d</sup> the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; D nayles at vj<sup>d</sup> the c—ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; & a M<sup>l</sup> nayles at iiij<sup>d</sup> the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> of theym so bought & spent apon the sayd ship within the tyme of this accompt xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Yron.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath

<sup>1</sup> 1496.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

payed for m<sup>l</sup>ccc weght of yron At iiij<sup>s</sup> the c by hym so bought within the tyme of this Accompte wherof the Kynges smythes hath wrought & made cvj grete boulttes of yron & apon the seid ship employed occupied & annexed within the tyme of thys accompte . . . . . lij<sup>s</sup>

**Smythes Coles.** Also payed in likewyse for a Chalder and a quarteron of Smythes Coles<sup>1</sup> by hym bought & spent uppon the makyng of the seid Boltes with the Cariage of the same frome Hampton vnto Portesmouth within the seid tyme of this Accompte . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>

**Necessaries of Yron.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Robert Chambre Smyth of Portesmouth for certeyn necessaries & yron wrought of hym bought within tyme of thys Acompte that is to say for ij small Crowes of Iron weyng xxxj lb at j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb—ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob; for yron worke for iiij bokettes to drawe water owte of the dokke weyng xxviiij lb at j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb—ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for a mitche with a swyvell a Bolte & a Ryng of yron belongyng to the Ingyn to drawe water owte of the dokke weyng xviiij lb at j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb—ij<sup>s</sup> .iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij Spade Irons price—xiiij<sup>d</sup> A dryfte<sup>2</sup> with iiij pouchions<sup>3</sup> of Iron & Steele weyng xij lb at ij<sup>d</sup> the lb—ij<sup>s</sup> And for amending of a Crawe of Iron And drawyng of a Bolte alonge ij<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob

**Shepeskynnes.** Also payed for iiij dosen shepeskyns bought & spent about makyng of mappes for layng on of piche Rosyn & talow uppon the seid ship within the tyme of this acompte at iiij<sup>s</sup> the dosen . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Charcoal. (Cf. Dud Dudley's *Mettallum Martis*, p. 35, reprint of 1854.)

<sup>2</sup> *Drift* or *drift-pin*, a hand tool of metal driven into a hole to enlarge or shape it (Hunter's *Dictionary*).

<sup>3</sup> Punches.

**Shorys.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed the viij<sup>th</sup> day of August the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for certayn shorys occupied abought the shoryng of the Soueraigne leing in the dokke at Portesmouth That is to say to Nicholas Bownde of fareham for cxxviii okyn shorys xxv<sup>s</sup> & for cariage of the same owte of Stokewode to the water syde xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>—xxxviiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; And for xvj grete alders price per pece iiiij<sup>d</sup>—v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> with the fellyng & cariage of the same conteynyng xij lode vj<sup>s</sup>—xj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; And to John Adler & William A deane of ffareham aforesaid for a cxxxvj grete okyn shorys price with the hewyng & cariage of the same—xxxiiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> so of theym bought within the tyme of this Acompte And aftyrward employed & spent appon Reparacion & Ryggynge of the seid ship & the Regent within tyme aforesaid iiiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

**Okom.** Also payd the seid viij day of August the yere aforeseid to Jeffrey More of Dertemouth and Morys Danyell of Chechestre mariners for m<sup>l</sup> weght of Okome price the c—ij<sup>s</sup>—xxx<sup>s</sup>; And for dc okome in lykewyse by the said Robert Brygandyne bought of the seid Morys Danyell at iij<sup>s</sup> the c—xviiij<sup>s</sup> So of theym bought & spent apou the sayd ship within the tyme of this Accompte . . . xlviiij<sup>s</sup>

**Brome.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed the ffyrst day of Octobre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of oure soueraigne lord the Kyng to John Solley & John Shote of the paryssh of Stoke & other for viij lode of Brome price the lode with the cariage xvjd so of theym bought and spent abought the Bremyng of the Ships sides wher she was talowed at diuerse tymes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Woode.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payd the ij<sup>de</sup> day of Octobre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lorde the Kyng to William Adeane

<sup>1</sup> 1496.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

of fferham for m<sup>l</sup> wood of hym bought & spent abought hetyng of Pyche & tarre for Reparacion of the seid Ship & the takell of the same within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . v<sup>s</sup>

**Tymbre.** Also payed the v<sup>th</sup> day of Januari the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng to John Ceyte of Portesey for viij pecis of Tymbre of hym bought in grete occupied & spent under the Ovyloppes & Alawe<sup>2</sup> in the seid Ship for to fortifie & bynde her stronge beside the tymbre of the Kynges within the tyme of this Accompte xxij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Pitche.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed at Soundrie tymes to diuerse personnes for pyche of them Bought as ensueth That is to say ffyrst To Adrian Loker of Hampton the vj<sup>th</sup> day of August the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>3</sup> of our Soueraigne lorde the Kyng for xj banelles peche to pyche the said shipp withoute borde price the barell iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—lj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> And to Phillip Lokier & Roweley Berebruer of Hampton the same tyme for iiij banelles piche for to pyche forcastell the overloppe the somercastell<sup>4</sup> the dekke ovr the somercastell & the pope price the barell iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xviiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And to George Hunte of London for xij banelles pyche for pyching the seid Ship aboute water price the barell at fyrst bying beside

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

<sup>2</sup> Below.

<sup>3</sup> 1496.

<sup>4</sup> The exact character of the summercastle cannot now be defined with certainty. A comparison of the references to it leads me to suppose that it was what we should now call the poop, and that the poop mentioned here was really a poop royal. It commanded an all-round fire and carried many guns, in this instance sixty-one, in another thirty-three (the Peter Pomegranate), in a third thirty-six (the John Baptist), and in a fourth twenty (the great Nicholas). The word seems to have dropped out of use after the early years of Henry VIII., to which period these ships belong. Its 14th and 15th century equivalent was 'somerhuche,'<sup>2</sup> but this, if a fixed, was a much lighter construction; two somerhuches were built on the Holigost and Trinity Royal of Henry V. at a cost of 4*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* for the two ships, equivalent now to 80*l.* or 90*l.* An exhaustive note on the derivation of 'summercastle' will be found in *Notes and Queries*, 8th ser. ii. 194.

the cariage  $\text{iiij}^s \text{ij}^d - 1^s$  So of them bought & spent as aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte .  $\text{vj}^{\text{li}}$

**Tarre.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Adrian Lokyer of Hampton for  $\text{xij}$  barelles of Tarre spent appon tarryng of Certeyn Cabulles & Ropys belongyng to the Soueraigne price the barell  $\text{iiij}^s - \text{xlviij}^s$  And to Blaysse of Camffere <sup>1</sup> for  $\text{xx}$  barelles tarre spent vpon tarryng of certeyn Newe Cables & other Newe takell at Portesmouth with all the Shrodes that belongyth vnto the Soueraigne price the barell  $\text{iiij}^s \text{iiij}^d - \text{iiij}^{\text{li}} \text{vj}^s \text{viiij}^d$  And to Phillip Richardes oon of the Custumers of Suthampton for half a last of tarre for tarryng of the Cabulles the mayne tyes the Steyes for the Mayne maste with other Cordage nedefull to be tarred price the barell  $\text{iiij}^s \text{viiij}^d - \text{xxviiij}^s$  So bought & spent as aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte .  $\text{viiij}^{\text{li}} \text{ij}^s \text{viiij}^d$

**Talowgh.** Also payed by the sayd Robert Brygandyne aswell for  $\text{cc di}$  weight talowe price the  $\text{c} - \text{viiij}^s \text{iiij}^d - \text{xx}^s \text{x}^d$  As for  $\text{DCC}$  weight Talowe price the  $\text{c} - \text{viiij}^s - \text{lvj}^s$  so by hym bought & mengeled and occupied with pyche for the sayd Ship within the tyme of this Acompte  $\text{lxxvj}^s \text{x}^d$

**Roosyn.** Also payed for  $\text{D}$  weight Rosyn By the seid Robert Brygandyne Bought & spent abought Dryssyng and Talowyng the seid Ship within the tyme of this acompte at  $\text{iiij}^s \text{vj}^d$  the  $\text{c}$  whuch Amounteth to . . .  $\text{xxij}^s \text{vj}^d$

**Oyle.** Also payed for  $\text{iiij}$  quartys Oyle by the Calkers spent within the tyme of this Acompte  $\text{xij}^d$

**Candell.** Also payed for  $\text{x}$  dossen Candell at  $\text{xv}^d$  the dossen so by hym bought & spent vnder the haches in tyme of Reparacion of the sayd Ship within the tyme of this acompte . . .  $\text{xij}^s \text{vj}^d$

**Necessaries.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for certeyn necessaries Behoffull for

<sup>1</sup> Vere, or Campvere, in the Island of Walcheren.

the sayd ship that is to say a dossen lantrons price ix<sup>s</sup> a dossen showelles shodde with yron vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> A dossen of scopes to bere in pyche ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> And a dossen brode bare showells<sup>1</sup> so by hym bought within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xx<sup>s</sup>

**Wages of Shipwrightes & Calkers.** Also payed by the sayd Robert Brygandyne for the wages of diuerse & Soundrie Shipwreghtes and calkers laboryng & workyn abought the Reparacion Ryggyng Calkyng & amending of the Soueraigne frome the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of August the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the last day of Octobre then next insuyng the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> by the space of x wekes within which tyme the ffyrst vij wekes xxviij personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxxvij dayes wherof xiiij personnes takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a pece by the day xij<sup>th</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> vij others takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by day iiij<sup>th</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> and viij other takyng iij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day—lxxiiij<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all for the seid xxxvij dayes to—xx<sup>th</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; And the viij<sup>th</sup> weke xxv personnes by the space of v dayes wherof x of theym takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day—xxv<sup>s</sup> vij other takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And viij other euery man takyng iij<sup>d</sup> by the day—x<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all for the seid v dayes to—xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; The ix<sup>th</sup> weke xviiij personnes by the

<sup>1</sup> Broad, wooden, unshod shovels; shod shovels were of wood tipped with iron.

<sup>2</sup> This entry raises an old question. The date of accession of Henry VII. is accepted as August 22, 1485, therefore the twelfth regnal year extends from August 22, 1496, to August 21, 1497. But if that reckoning is applied here the 21st August falls in 1497 and the 31st October in 1496. Sir Harris Nicholas, however (*Chronology of History*, pp. 330, 331), discusses the evidence which dates Henry's reign from the 21st August, but finally accepts the 22nd. But it would appear that the writer of this MS. held the 21st to be the true date.

space of v dayes wherof viij personnes ych of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xx<sup>s</sup> vj other ych of theym at iiij<sup>d</sup> by day x<sup>s</sup> & iiij other ych of theym at iij<sup>d</sup> by day v<sup>s</sup> Amountyng in all for the seid v dayes to xxxv<sup>r</sup>; And the x<sup>th</sup> weke xj personnes by the space of v dayes wherof v personnes ych of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij other ych of theym at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And ij other ych of theym at iij<sup>d</sup> by the day ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> amountyng all for the seid v dayes to—xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> in all for the seuerall tymes aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxv<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the Bourde & Vitayle aswell of the xxviij personnes by the space of vij wekes aforesaid —x<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; as of xxv personnes the viij<sup>th</sup> weke xxvj<sup>s</sup> ob; xviiij personnes the ix<sup>th</sup> weke xviiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; And xj personnes the x<sup>th</sup> weke aforesaid xj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> ob euery man takyng after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng in all to . . . . . xiiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also payed in likewise for the wages of ix Shipwryghtes in lyke wyse laboryng & workyng abought Reparacion of the seid Shipp from the last day of Decembre<sup>1</sup> the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng vnto the v<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie nexte ensuyng by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid ix personnes wrought by the space of xxviij dayes oon of theym takyng viij<sup>d</sup> by the day xviiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> iiij of theym takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day lvj<sup>s</sup> And iiij of theym takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng in all for the sayd tyme aforesaid to . . . . . cxij<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hathe payd for the Bourde & Vitaile of the seid ix Shipwryghtes for the seid v wekes euery man takyng after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke . . . . . xlvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob

<sup>1</sup> 1496.

**Smythes wages.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne in lykwise hath payed for the wages of iij Smythes in lykewyse laboryng & working about making of yron worke for the Reparacion & Rigging of the seid Ship frome the last day of Decembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> unto the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of January next ensuyng By the space of iij wekes iij of them taking euery man xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke xj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> And the iij<sup>th</sup> as Maister Smyth viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> working by the space of xvij dayes within the seid tyme taking for euery day vj<sup>d</sup> which in all Amounteth to . . . . xix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitale of the said iij smythes euery man taking after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke for the seid iij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of Sawyers.** Also payed in lykewyse for the labor of ij sawyers laboryng & working in sawyng of Timbre borde planks & other Necessaries for the seid Ship ffrome the last day of Decembre the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xv<sup>th</sup> day of Janyvere next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within whuch tyme the seid ij sawyers wrought by the space of xj dayes ych of them taking by the day iij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng to . . . . vij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed in lykewyse ffor the Bourde & Vytaile of the seid ij Sawyers for the seid ij wekes ych of them taking xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng to . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Cariage of Stuff by land.** Also payed to

<sup>1</sup> lymington ffor the hyre of ij cartes laden with pytch Canvas Ropes & other Stuff belongyng to the seid Ship called the Soueraigne that is to say ffor cariage of the seid stuff ffrome London to

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.



Suthampton within the tyme of this Acompte by  
couenaunt in grete . . . . . xxx<sup>s</sup>

Somme of prouision of Stuff Reparacion and  
Ryggynge of the Soueraigne aforesaid <sup>xx</sup>iiijxj<sup>th</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Prouision of Stuff Reparacion & amendyng  
of the Soueraignes grete Bote & Jolywat.**

**Prouision of Stuff.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed ffor certeyn Stuff necessarie & nedefull for Reparacion & amendyng of the Soueraignes grete Bote & Jolywat That is to say ffyrst to John Arnold & Nicholas Bounde Smythes of fareham for Ruff & clynche with other nayles of diuerse sortes necessarie for the seid cause—liij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Also payed for a c cloveborde price with cariage of the same ffröme Hammell to Portesmouth—xxij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Also ffor Newe Tymbre Bought of Nicholas Wodeman price with the cariage of the same—xij<sup>s</sup> And to Robert Chambre Smyth of Portesmouth ffor ccc Roffe & nayle at xiiij<sup>d</sup> the c—iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> & c Roffe & nayle for the kele & Belge of the same xvij<sup>d</sup> Also payed ffor iij barrells pytche price the barell v<sup>s</sup> & a barell of Tarre price iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> for the seyde cause—xix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And ffor here & Scye—ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> so by the seyde Robert Brygandyn Bought and spent upon the Reparacion Aforesayd within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . cxv<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of Shipwrightes.** Also payed for the wages & vitayle of x Shipwryghtes laboryng & working upon the Reparacion & Amendyng of the seid grete Bote & Jolywat ffröme the last day of Decembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our soueraigne lorde the Kyng vnto the v<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie next ensuyng by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid x

personnes wrought in maner & forme as folowith  
 That is to say In the ffyrst iiij wekes by the space  
 of xxiiij dayes vij of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a pece by the  
 day iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iij other takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day  
 xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; And the v<sup>th</sup> weke iiij of them laboryng by the  
 space of v dayes ij of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a pece by the  
 day v<sup>s</sup>; & other ij takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> a man By the day iiij<sup>s</sup>  
 iiij<sup>d</sup>; & vj other workeng by the space of iij dayes  
 v of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>;  
 And the other one takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day xij<sup>d</sup> The  
 which Amounteth for their wages ffor the seuerall  
 tymes Aforesayd to . . . . . vj<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the  
 Bourde & Vitayle of the seid x personnes as  
 foloweth That is to say the ffyrst iiij wekes eury  
 man takyng After the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke  
 xli<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And the v<sup>th</sup> weke iiij of them takyng in  
 lykewyse ffor theyr Boarde After the same Rate ffor  
 the hole weke iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> & vj of them ffor their Bourde  
 & Vitayle for iij dayes the same weke aftyr the Rate  
 aforesayd iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob amountyng in all to . l<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob

Somme of prouision of Stuff Reparacion &  
 amending of the Soueraigne Grete Bote & Jolywat  
 aforesayd . . . . . xiiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob

### Prouision of Stuff for the Cokkebote aforesayd.

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payd  
 ffor certeyn Stuff provided for the Reparacion &  
 amending of the Cokke bote of the Soueraigne  
 That is to say ffyrste to John Kempte of Botteley  
 for c Cloweborde price—xviiij<sup>s</sup> To Nicholas Wode-  
 man of Elston for the yntymbering of the same bote  
 —v<sup>s</sup> To Nicholas Smyth of ffarham ffor dc Roff  
 & nayle at xvj<sup>d</sup> the c—viij<sup>s</sup> And for iiij c Roff &

nayle at xiiij<sup>d</sup> the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ffor c wryke<sup>1</sup> nayles vj<sup>d</sup> & ccc nayles at iiij<sup>d</sup> the c—xij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng to xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> And ffor pytche Tarre Rosyn & Talough for the seid Bote—iiij<sup>s</sup> So by hym bought employed occupied & spent within the tyme of this Acompte  
xlj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Wages & vitayle of Shipwryghtes.** Also payed for the wages & vitayle of iij Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng Abought the Reparacion & amending of the seid Cokkebote ffrome the last day of Decembre in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere aforesayd vnto the v<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie next ensuyng by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid iij personnes wrought by the space of xxvij dayes oon of them as maister Wryght takyng vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xiiij<sup>s</sup> & the other ij ych of them takyng v<sup>d</sup> by the day.—xxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> amountyng ffor theyr wages ffor the seid tyme to—xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> And ffor the vytayle of the seid iij personnes for the seid v wekes eury man takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke xv<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob in all amountyng to  
lij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob

Somme of prouision of Stuff Reparacion & Amending of the Soueraignes Cokkebote aforesayd  
iiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob

### Prouision of Takell and Apparell for the Soueraigne.

**Mastes.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath payed the last day of Novembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> to Adryan Lokyer Bierebruer in Suthampton for the Boneaventure Mast by hym bought to the Behoff of the seid ship—xl<sup>s</sup> And for ij mastes to make a newe Mayne yarde for the seyde Ship price oon with

<sup>1</sup> Screw nails.

<sup>2</sup> 1496.

another—ix<sup>li</sup> So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xj<sup>li</sup>

**Canvas.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed to John Coffyn & William of Garnesey for xxiiij boltes of canvas price of euery bolte xij<sup>s</sup> So by hym bought to the use & Behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xiiij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse to Richard Haberdyn of London for xxviiij boltes of Canvas price of euery bolte xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> So of hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

**Cables.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed the viij<sup>th</sup> day of July the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> To Dame Margery Astrye ffor a shott<sup>2</sup> of Newe Cables m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>dcccxcv lb & a newe hawser cccc j quarteron<sup>3</sup> weyng togeder iiij<sup>ml</sup> ccxliij lb price the c—ix<sup>s</sup> So of here bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xiiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Cables.** Also payed to Thomas Steward William Eliott & Edmond Whith Ropper<sup>4</sup> of Lynne for a Newe Shott of Cables weyng v<sup>ml</sup> price of euery c weight ix<sup>s</sup> so of theym bought to the use of the seid Ship for the Shute ankers of the same within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxvij<sup>li</sup>

**Small Cablettes.** Also payed to Thomas Harres of Hamell for a smale Cablet weyng cc weight price the c—ix<sup>s</sup> so of hym bought to the vse of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xvij<sup>s</sup>

Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

<sup>2</sup> 'Two cables spliced together make a shot' (*Nomenclator Navalis*).

<sup>3</sup> Lbs. 428.

<sup>4</sup> Ropemaker.

ffor certeyn Cordage necessarie ffor the seyde Ship That is to say ffyrst to Thomas Steward Willyam Ellyott & Edmond White Ropers of Lynne for an hawser for ij Mayne tyes for the seyde Ship weyng dccccxlix lb price the c weght ix<sup>s</sup>—iiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> And for iij hawsers of Normandie making weyng dc weight price the c x<sup>s</sup>—lx<sup>s</sup> And to Adrian Lokere Berebruer of Suthampton ffor ij hawsers of Jeane making weyng dccc weyght price the c xij<sup>s</sup>—ciiij<sup>s</sup> Also for ij hawsers of Jeane making weyng dccc xij lb for bolte Ropes & other necessities price the c weight ix<sup>s</sup>—lxxiiij<sup>s</sup> & to Thomas Harres the Elder of Hamell for dc weight Ropes price the c x<sup>s</sup>—lx<sup>s</sup> so of them bought to the behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xlxi<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>

**Raddelyne<sup>1</sup> Marlyne & Sayletwyne.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for dc weyght Radelyng price the c ix<sup>s</sup>—liiiij<sup>s</sup> cc weight marlyne price the c x<sup>s</sup>—xx<sup>s</sup> & for A c weyght seyle twyne—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> so by hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . cxvj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Sayle Nedylles.** Also payed in lykewise for ccc sayle nedylles by hym bought to the use & behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Ores.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed ffor l longe ores price the pece xij<sup>d</sup> And for iij dossen ores bought at Hampton price the pece x<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought ffor the Bootes of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiiij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>

**Scowpes & spades shodde with yron.** Also payed in lykewise for a dossen Scowpes ij<sup>s</sup> and a dossen spades shodde with yron v<sup>s</sup> by hym bought to the use & Behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vij<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Ratline stuff.

**Stuff of the Marie Towre bought and deliuered to the behoff of the Soueraigne.**

Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed to the executours of Sir Rauff Astrie Knyght By the handes of Thomas Wareley oon of the tellers of the Kyngys Receipte at Westminster for certeyn stuff takell and Apparell that late apperteined to the Marie Towre That is to say for ij cables of xj ynche compas ij cables of x ynche compas iij cables almost x ynche compas A Cabelet of vj ynche compas ffor Boye ropes iij Boyropes of vj ynche compas j whele rope of viij ynche compas iij hawsers of vj ynche compas ij hawsers of v ynche compas iij hawsers of iij ynche compas And iij other hawsers of iij ynche compas Also xxj<sup>ti</sup> poleyes with Shevers of Brasse By the seyde Robert Brygandyne to the vse & behoff of the seide ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte which stuff & takell by the preysment of John Miller & John Alyngton of Erith by the hyght myghty & dradde commaundement of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng indifferentlye chosen in the presence of Phyllipp Richard oon of the Custumers of the Towne of Southampton & the seyde Robert Brygandyne was praysed & estemyd to the value of . cxxxvij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup>

**Conveyance of takell & apparell by watyr.**

Also payed to Philipp Rychard oon of the Custumers of Southampton for the hyre & ffreght of John Millers Crayer of Eryth conveying the seide Stuff & Takell of the Marie Towre Aforesayd ffrome the Towne of Eryth to the porte of Portesmouth by couenaunt made with hym in grete within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Also payed to Richard Yoksale of Portesmouth ffor the hyre of hys bote conteynyng vij Tonne Tight for the conveyance of certeyn Stuff Takell & Apparell belongyng to the Soueraigne ffrome portesmouth into

Hampton watyr where the seyde Ship laye At viij  
tymes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup>

Somme of the prouision of Takell & Apparell  
for the Soueraigne Aforesayd with conueyance of  
the same . . . . . cclv<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of almaner of Costes Charges & Expences  
As concernyng the Soueraigne her grete bote Jolywat  
& Cokkebote within the foreseid tyme of this Acompte

. . . . .  
Diiij xv<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**The Accompt of Stuff Takell and Apparell  
Ordinaunces Artillaries and habilamentes  
of warre apperteynyng to the Soueraigne  
aforesayd**

Here ensueth thacompte Aswell of almaner of  
Stuff Store Takell & Apparell as of ordinaunces  
Artillaries and habilamentes of Warre with other  
soundrie Necessaryes Apperteynyng to the seyde  
ship the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the  
Reigne of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup>  
which day the seyde Robert Brygandyne ffyrst toke  
& Receyved the seyde Ship lying in the Rode at  
Eryth in Thamys into hys handes & guydyng by  
the Kynges commaundement by hys gracious mouth  
As of lyke stuff store takell & Apparell by the seyde  
Robert Brygandyne prouided ordined and bought  
or in any other maner of wise to & for the vse of  
the seyde Ship receyued with the deliuerances  
employmentes expences perusings losses & waste  
of the same Stuff Takell store & other the premisses  
within the tyme of this Acompte As hereafter  
foloweth That is to say

ffyrst the seyde Ship with stuff takell apparell  
ordinaunces Artillarie & habilamentes of warre

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

apperteynyng to the same the day & yere abouesayd  
Receyued at Eryth aforesayd

Mayne mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Dedemenyen for the same . . . . .	lxiiiij
Chaynes of yron belongyng to the Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Hallyers for the same Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xxxij
Swyftyng Takells . . . . .	xvj
Shyvers of Brasse with polies for the same . . . . .	xxiiiij
pollankers . . . . .	vj
Brytton <sup>1</sup> takles . . . . .	iiij
Shyvers of Brass with polies for the same	viiij
Garnettes . . . . .	iiij
Colkes of bras . . . . .	vj
Mayne yerdes ffeble . . . . .	j
Sherhokes of yron . . . . .	iiij
Hopys of yron for the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Bonnettes for the same feble . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes for the same old and ffeble . . . . .	ij
Jeres for the Mayne takell <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	j
Mayne shuttes <sup>3</sup> olde and ffeble . . . . .	ij
ware Takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne takkes olde and ffeble . . . . .	ij
loff Hokes of yron . . . . .	ij
Mayne braces olde & ffeble . . . . .	ij
Dowble clothes of newe canvas Towardes making of a newe sayle . . . . .	.xxx <sup>iiij</sup> clothes
Bowlynes for the mayne takle worne and ffeble . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> Probably a purchase formed by a combination of blocks, and now called a *burton tackle*.

<sup>2</sup> To raise or lower the main yard.

<sup>3</sup> Sheets.



lyftes for the Mayne Takle worne & ffeble	ij
Stedynges for the mayne takell . . . . .	ij
Mayne paretles . . . . .	j
Trussys . . . . .	ij
Drynges . . . . .	ij
Colkes of Bras . . . . .	viiij
Wheles <sup>1</sup> for to wynde up the Mayne Sayle . . . . .	j
Hawsers called whele Ropes for the same old and feble . . . . .	j
Stryke Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Braylles ffeble . . . . .	j
Mayne Toppes . . . . .	j
Mayne Toppe Mastes . . . . .	j
Colkes of Bras . . . . .	j
Mayne Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers . . . . .	j
Braces ffeble . . . . .	ij
Lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Toppesayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttes for the same . . . . .	ij
Steyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Bowlynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
A paretl for the mayne Toppe maste ffeble	j
Garlandes of yron abought the mast hede fforemastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xvj
Dedemenyne . . . . .	xxxij
Chanys of yron belongyng vnto the seyde shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	xvj
Swyftyng takles ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> The roller of a winch or windlass.

Hallyers belongyng to the foremast & sayle aforesayd ffeble . . . . .	j
Shevers of Brasse in the hownde of the foremaste j in the Knyght of the fore-castell ij And in Store iij in all . . .	vj
foreyerdas . . . . .	j
fforesayles olde & ffeble . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same olde & ffeble . . . . .	ij
Lyftes for the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes olde & ffeble. . . . .	ij
Takkes olde & feble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Brasses ffeble . . . . .	ij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	ij
A parell ffeble . . . . .	ij
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	ij
Drynges . . . . .	j
fforetoppes ffeble . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes for the same . . . . .	j
Yerdes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Sayles ffeble. . . . .	j
Lyftes ffeble. . . . .	ij
A parell . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
hallyers ffeble . . . . .	j
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Bowlynes ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowspretes . . . . .	j
Shere hokes of yron . . . . .	ij
fflowredelyeez <sup>1</sup> gylte . . . . .	iiij
yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> The Holy Ghost, of the reign of Henry V., had three *fleur-de-lis* on the capstan ; here they seem to have been on the bowsprit.

polies with Shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j
Shuttet ffeble . . . . .	ij
yerd Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Meson mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxiiij
Chaynes of yron . . . . .	xij
Hallyers ffeble . . . . .	xij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers ffeble for the same . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Bras . . . . .	iiij
lyftes ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttet ffeble . . . . .	j
Trusses . . . . .	j
Aparell . . . . .	j
Sayle yeredes . . . . .	j
Sales ffeble . . . . .	j
Toppes ffeble . . . . .	j
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xvj
Chaynes of yron . . . . .	viiij
Halleyers ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers ffor the Boneaventer sayle ffeble . . . . .	j
A parell . . . . .	j
Colkes of Brasse . . . . .	v
Shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j
Sayle yeredes . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttet ffeble . . . . .	j
Mastes for owte lyggers at sterne . . . . .	j
Mayne Capsteyns ffeble . . . . .	j

lyftes capsteyns . . . . .	j
fforecastell capsteyns . . . . .	j
Ankers called Shutte . . . . .	}
Ankers—j Brystoll—j . . . . .	
Sterborde Bowers—j . . . . .	
Latheborde Bowers—j . . . . .	
Sterborde destrelles—j . . . . .	
Ladeborde destrelles—j . . . . .	
Kaggyng Ankers—ij . . . . .	
Bote Ankers j Cokke . . . . .	}
Ankers j in all . . . . .	
Hokes of yron in the forecastell ych of them with a shyver of yron . . . . .	ij
Dowble chaynes of yron seruyng for the mayne Staye and to the dedemenyen . . . . .	iiij
Long Devettes with ii shyvers of brasse . . . . .	j
Shorte Devettes ych of them with a shever of yron . . . . .	ij
Devettes stonyng at the louffelawes <sup>1</sup> oon asterborde an other a latheborde ych of them with a Shever of yron . . . . .	ij
Snache poleyas with oon shever of brasse to y <sup>e</sup> same . . . . .	j
Cables ffeble of xj ynch Compas—ij of x ynch compas—iiij of vij ynch compas—j of vj ynch compas—j in all . . . . .	vij
Newe cables of xiij ynch compas di—ij of x ynche compas—j in all . . . . .	iiij
Boye ropes for destrelles of vj ynche compas . . . . .	ij
Hawsers ffeble tarred . . . . .	iiij
Grete botes belongyng to the seid ship . . . . .	j
Rothers to the same Bote . . . . .	j
Mastes . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> The luff places.

Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles . . . . .	j
Shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Stayes to the mast . . . . .	j
Shyvers of yron in the Botes hede . . . . .	j
Devettes with a shyver of yron to the same . . . . .	j
Cheynes in the bowes of the seid Bote armyng the Ankers . . . . .	ij
ores to the seid Bote . . . . .	xviiij
fforeskolles to the seid Bote . . . . .	j
Afterskulles <sup>1</sup> to the same . . . . .	j
Cokkebotes belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Shevers of yron in her Toppe . . . . .	j
Dyvettes with a colke of brasse in the same . . . . .	j
Mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	vj
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
ores belongyng to the seid Cokke . . . . .	xij
After skullys . . . . .	j
Botes called the Jollyvatt of the seid Ship	j
Mastes . . . . .	j
Sayles olde . . . . .	j
ores . . . . .	iiij

**In the Storehouse of the seid Shippe.**

Grappers of yron with cheynes to the same . . . . .	ij
poleyes of wode with iiij colkes of Brasse for the Botes takle . . . . .	iiij
Smale cheynes for the loffes . . . . .	ij
Sowdyng ledes . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> Fore and after skulls were presumably shorter and lighter than the regulation oars and sometimes used instead of them.

Hokes of yron to fische Ankers . . . . .	ij
Crescetes to bere fyre . . . . .	j
Mayne Stremers feble . . . . .	j
Standardes feble . . . . .	iiij
Crowes of yron . . . . .	j
Slege hamers of yron . . . . .	j
Serpentyne of yron in the forecastell about in the Dekke yche of them with his miches & forloke <sup>1</sup> of yron . . . . .	xvj
Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	xlviij
Serpentyne of yron in the Somercastell alawe <sup>2</sup> ych of them with his miche & foreloke of yron . . . . .	xxiiij
Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	lxxij
Stone gonne <sup>3</sup> of yron in the Wast of the seid Shipp with miches & forlokkes to the same . . . . .	xx
Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	lx
Serpentyne of yron in the Somercastell with miches & forlokkes to the same . . . . .	xx
Serpentyne of Brasse with his miche & forloke in the seid Somercastell . . . . .	j
Stone gonne in the seid Somercastell ych of them with his miche & fore- loke . . . . .	xj
Chambers to the seid Serpentyne & Stone gonne . . . . .	xxiiij
Serpentyne of yron in the Sterne of the	

<sup>1</sup> The miche and forlock belonged to the chamber, *e.g.* 'every chamber having one meche and one forlock' (*Letters & Papers of Henry VIII.* i. 4968). They were appurtenances belonging to the gun but not a fixed part of it, and were of iron (cf. p. 261). The obvious derivation of miche is from the French *mèche*, a linstock, but it is doubtful whether it is correct here.

<sup>2</sup> Below, in relation to something else; here in comparison with 'the Dekke ovyr the somercastell.' (Cf. p. 216.)

<sup>3</sup> Guns firing stone shot; patereros or pierriers, probably the same as 'murderers' in the sixteenth century.

seid ship with miches and forlokes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Chambers of Yron for the same . . . .	xij
Serpentynes of yron in the Dekke ovyr the Somercastell with miches & fore- lokkes to the same . . . . .	xxv
Chambers to the same . . . . .	lxxv
Serpentynes of yron in the poppe of the seid shipp with miches & forelokkes to the same . . . . .	xx
Chambers of yron to the same . . . .	lx
Bowes of Ewe . . . . .	cc
Chystes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Arowes . . . . .	Dccc sheff
Chystes for the same . . . . .	xvj
Speres . . . . .	iiij
Gonnepowdre . . . . .	v banelles
Pelletes of lede . . . . .	cccc
Dyce of yron of ynche & di square . .	cc
Gonners hamers of Iron . . . . .	xij
Ladylles of yron to melt lede fore pelletes . . . . .	j
Mouldes of Stone for to cast pelletes of lede . . . . .	vj
Ketylles of brasse to seth in ffleshe that is to say with a Bonde & ij Rynges of yron j; with iiij rynges of yron lesse theyn that j; of x galons with a bayle <sup>1</sup> of yron j—in all . . . . .	iiij
Spyttes of yron . . . . .	j
Trevettes of yron . . . . .	j
Tonges of yron . . . . .	j payer
Hokes to hange the ketylles with a chayne of yron to the same . . . .	j
Grydeyorns . . . . .	j
Cole Rakes of yron . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> A handle.

Tankardes for drynk . . . . .	ij
Lanternes olde grete and smale . . . . .	vij
Metes tables in the Captaynes Caban and in the Maisters cabayn . . . . .	ij
Trystelles for the same . . . . .	iiij

**Stuff takle & apparell with other necessities bought to & ffor the use of the seid ship within tyme of this Acompte**

Bonaventure mastes j ; mastes prouyded for makyng of a mayne yerde—ij in all . . . . .	iiij
Canvas . . . . .	liij boltes
Cables of diuerse sortes that ys to say weyng m <sup>m</sup> m <sup>d</sup> ccccxv lb—ij ; weyng vj <sup>m</sup> lb—ij ; of xj ynche compas—ij ; of x ynche compas ij ; of skant x ynche compas—iiij ; in all . . . . .	xj
Cablettes weyng cc weght—j of vj ynch compas—j . . . . .	ij
Hawsers for mayne tyes weyng dccccxlix lb—j ; of Jeane makyng weyng cccc j qr—j ; weyng dcccxiij lb—ij ; of vj ynch compas—iiij ; of v ynch compas—ij ; of iiij ynch compas—iiij ; & of iij ynch compas—iiij ; of Normandy makyng weyng dc weght—iiij ; of Jeane makyng weyng dccc weght—ij ; in all . . . . .	xxj
Ropes for haylliers . . . . .	dc weght
Ropes of vj ynch compas for Boy Ropes whele Ropes of viij ynch compas . . . . .	iiij j
poleyas with Shevers of Brasse . . . . .	xxj
ores for the Bote of the seyde Ship . . . . .	cxvj
Raddelyne . . . . .	dc weght
Marlyne . . . . .	ccx lb weght
Sayle twyne . . . . .	cx lb weght



Sayle nedylles . . . . .	ccc
Skoppes . . . . .	j dossen
Spades shode with yron . . . . .	j dossen
Brode Bare Showells . . . . .	xij
Showells shode with yron . . . . .	xij
Skopes to bere in pytche . . . . .	xij
Tankardes to draw in Bere . . . . .	vj
Drynyng bolles . . . . .	ij dossen di
Trene platters . . . . .	ij dossen di
Hand baskettes for brede . . . . .	ij
Maundes to bere in fflesshe . . . . .	ij
Tappes & Canelles to draw bere with	ij dossen
Crawes of yron weyng xxxj lb. . . . .	ij
Bokettes to draw watyr owte of the	
Dokke bonde with xxvij lb yron . . . . .	iiij
Miches with a swevell a bolt & a	
Ryng of Iron belongyng to the	
Engyne to drawe water owte of the	
Dokke weyng xvij lb . . . . .	j
Spade yrons . . . . .	iiij
Dryftes of yron with iij pounchons of	
yron & Stele weyng xij lb . . . . .	j
Lanternes . . . . .	xij

**Stuff receyued owte of the Kynges  
shippe called the Regent**

Cables of xiiij ynch compas . . . . . ij

**Takle & apparell wroght & made of the  
Kynges stuff for the seid Ship<sup>1</sup> within the  
tyme of this Acompt.**

Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
Taylyng Ropes for the Mayne sayle . . . . .	vj
Crane lynes for the Mayne Toppe . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> The Sovereign.

hallyers for the foresale . . . . .	j
Tyes for the Bowe spryte sayle . . . . .	j
hallyers for the mayne shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
Boye Ropes . . . . .	ij
mayne Lyftes . . . . .	ij
mayne Jeres . . . . .	j
mayne Bowelynes . . . . .	ij
Bracez ffor the foresayle . . . . .	ij
Trusses ffor the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Drynges ffor the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Trusseze for the foresayle . . . . .	ij
Bowelynes for the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne Sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	j
Fore sayles . . . . .	j
Bonnettes for the same . . . . .	j

**Somme total of all Stuff takle & Apperell  
ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of  
warre with other Necessaries afore Re-  
ceyued.**

mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	lxiiiij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
hallyers for the same Shrowdes . . . . .	xlviij
Sweftyng takles . . . . .	xvj
Pollankers . . . . .	vj
Shevers of Brasse with poleyeyes . . . . .	xlvi
Bretton takles . . . . .	iiiij
Shevers of Brasse with poleyeyes to the same . . . . .	viiij
Garnettes . . . . .	iiiij
Colkes of brasse . . . . .	vj
Mayne yerdes ffeble . . . . .	j
Mastes provyded to make a Newe mayne yerde . . . . .	ij

Sherehokkes of yron . . . . .	iiij
Hoopes of yron to the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne sayles . . . . .	ij
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	iiij
Mayne stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Jeres for the mayne takle . . . . .	ij
Mayne shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Mayne Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Ware Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Loff Hokes of yron . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bracez ffeble . . . . .	ij
Doble clothes of New canvas for making of a sayle . . . . .	xxx <sup>ti</sup> clothes
Canvas bought . . . . .	lij boltes
mayne Bowelynes . . . . .	iiij
Lyftes for mayne takle . . . . .	iiij
Stedynges for the mayne takle . . . . .	ij
Mayne parelles . . . . .	j
Trusses for the mayne Sayle . . . . .	iiij
Drynges for the mayne Sayle . . . . .	iiij
Colkes of brasse . . . . .	viiij
Wheles for wyndyng the Sayle vp . . . . .	j
Whele ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Strykke Ropes feble . . . . .	ij
Braylles ffeble . . . . .	j
Tayllyng Ropes for the Mayne Sayle . . . . .	vj
Mayne Toppes . . . . .	j
Mayne Tope Mastes . . . . .	j
Colkes of brasse . . . . .	j
Mayne Tope yerdes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
hallyers . . . . .	j
Bracez ffeble . . . . .	ij
Lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Crayne lynes . . . . .	j

Toppe sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Bowlynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Apparell <sup>1</sup> for the mayne Toppe Maste	j
Garlandes of yron to the seyde Maste	
hedde . . . . .	j
ffore mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xvj
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxxij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
hallyers to the seyde Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
Swyftyng takles ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Hallyers for the fore sayle . . . . .	ij
Shyvers of brasse in the howndes of	
the fforemast—j ; in the Knyght of	
the fore castell—ij ; in Store—iiij ;	
in all . . . . .	vj
ffore yerdes . . . . .	j
ffore sayles . . . . .	ij
Bonettes for the same . . . . .	iiij
Lyftes for the same . . . . .	ij
Bowelynes for the same . . . . .	iiij
Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Brassez . . . . .	iiij
Trussez . . . . .	iiij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Apparell ffeble . . . . .	j
Drynges . . . . .	j
fore Toppes ffeble . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij

<sup>1</sup> A parrel.

Lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Apparell . . . . .	ij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Hallyers ffeble . . . . .	ij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowleynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowsprettes . . . . .	ij
Sherhokes of yron . . . . .	ij
fflowredelyces gylt . . . . .	ij
Yerdes . . . . .	ij
Tyes . . . . .	ij
Polyes with Shevers of Brasse . . . . .	ij
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Yerde Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	ij
Meson Mastes . . . . .	ij
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxiiij
Chaynes of yron . . . . .	xij
Hallyers ffeble . . . . .	xij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Hallyers feble to the seyle . . . . .	ij
Shevers of Brasse . . . . .	ij
Lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Trussez . . . . .	ij
Aparell . . . . .	ij
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	ij
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	ij
Toppes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Boneaventure Mastes . . . . .	ij
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	vij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xvj
Chaynes of yron . . . . .	vij
Hallyers ffeble . . . . .	vij

Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers for the Boneaventure sayle .	j
Aparell . . . . .	j
Colkes of brasse . . . . .	v
Shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	j
Mastes for owte lygers at Sterne .	j
Mayne capsteyns . . . . .	j
Lyfte <sup>1</sup> Capsteynes . . . . .	j
forecastle capsteyns . . . . .	j
Cables . . . . .	xxiiij
Cablettes . . . . .	ij
Hawsers . . . . .	xxiiij
Ropes of divers sortes . . . . .	vij
Ropes for hallyers . . . . .	dc weght
Raddelyne . . . . .	dc weght
Marlyne . . . . .	ccxlb weght
Sayle twyne . . . . .	cx weght
Sayle Nedelles . . . . .	ccc
Grette bootes belongyng to the seid ship . . . . .	j
Rothers to the same . . . . .	j
Mastes . . . . .	j
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles . . . . .	j
Shroudes . . . . .	xiiij
Steyes for the mast . . . . .	j
Shevers of yron in the Botes hede .	j
Devettes vith Sheevers of yron . .	j
Chaynes for Armyng the Ankers of the seid Boote . . . . .	ij
fore Skolles & after Skolles to the same . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> Auxiliary.

Cokke botes to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Shevers of yron in here toppe . . . . .	j
Devettes with a colke of brass in the same . . . . .	j
Mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	vj
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
After skolles . . . . .	j
Botes called the Jolywatt to the seyde Ship . . . . .	j
Mastes . . . . .	j
Sayles olde . . . . .	j
Ores to the seid botes . . . . .	cl
Ankers . . . . .	x
Hokes of yron in the fforecastell with Shevers of yron to the same . . . . .	ij
Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Doble chaynes of yron to the Mayne stay & dedemenyen . . . . .	ij
Long Devettes with ij Shyvers of brasse . . . . .	j
Shorte Devettes with Shevers of brasse . . . . .	ij
Devettes standyng in the lowffelewes —j a sterbord an other a latebord ych of theym with a shever of Iron	ij
Snatch poleyas ych of theym vith a shyver of bras . . . . .	ijj
Jere poleyas vith a shyver of Brasse . . . . .	j
Skoopas for pitche . . . . .	ij dossen
Spades shode with yron . . . . .	j dossen
Showelles shodde vith yron . . . . .	j dossen
Brode bare Showelles . . . . .	xij
Tankardes for bere . . . . .	vj
Drynkyng bolles . . . . .	ij dossen di
Trene platters . . . . .	ij dossen di
Hande baskettes . . . . .	ij

Maundes for ffleshe . . . . .	ij
Tappes & canelles for bere . . . . .	ij dossen
Lanternes . . . . .	xix
Crowes of yron weyng xxxj lb . . . . .	ij
Bokettes to drawe water owte of the Dokke with . . . . .	iiij
Miches with a swevell a bolte & a Ryng for the Ingynne to draw water owt of the Dokke . . . . .	j
Spade yrons . . . . .	iiij
Dryftes of yron with iiij pounchions of yron & stele weyng xij lb . . . . .	j

### In the Storhowse of the seyde ship

Grapers of yron with chaynes to the same . . . . .	ij
Poliees with iiij colkes of Brasse for the Botes takle . . . . .	iiij
Smale chaynys for the Luffes . . . . .	ij
Sowndyng leddes . . . . .	ij
Hokes of yron to ffyshe the Ankers . . . . .	ij
Cressettes of yron . . . . .	j
Mayne stremers . . . . .	j
Standards ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Crowes of yron . . . . .	j
Slege hamers . . . . .	j
Sarpentenes of yron in the forcastell with boltes & forelokes to the same	xl
Chambers of yron for the same . . . . .	cxx
Stone Gonnes of yron in the wast of the sayd Ship vith miches & for- lokes . . . . .	xx
Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	lx



Serpentyne of yron in dyvers places of the seyde Ship with miches & forlokes . . . . .	lxix
Serpentyne of brasse with miches & forlokkes . . . . .	j
Stone Gones with miches and for- lokes . . . . .	xj
Chambers to the seyde serpentyne & stone gones . . . . .	ccxxxix
Bowes of Ewe . . . . .	cc
Chyestes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Arrowes . . . . .	Dccc sheffes
Chyestes to the same . . . . .	xvj
Sperys . . . . .	iiij
Gonnapowdre . . . . .	v banelles
Pelettes of lede . . . . .	cccc
Dyce of yron of ynch di square . . . . .	cc
Gonners hamers of yron . . . . .	xij
Ladelles of yron to melt lede in . . . . .	j
Moldes of stone for to caste pellettes of lede . . . . .	vj
Ketelles of brasse to seth in ffleshe . . . . .	iiij
Spittes of yron . . . . .	j
Trevettes of yron . . . . .	j
Tongges of yron . . . . .	j payre
Hoke with chaynes to hang the Ketell on . . . . .	j
Grydeyrons . . . . .	j
Colrakes <sup>1</sup> of yron . . . . .	j
Drynkyng Tankardes . . . . .	ij
Tables to dynne at in the seyde ship . . . . .	ij
Trestelles to the same . . . . .	iiij

<sup>1</sup> Coalrakes.

**Delyuerances perusyns & otherwyse demenynges of the Stuff Tackle Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre aforesaid.**

Stuff spent and employed in makyng of takle and apparell for the seid Ship.

ffyrst there is employed & spent thies parcelles of stuff ensuyng in Newe makyng of takle & a parell for the vse & Behouff of the seid Ship That is to say an hawser of Dccccxlix lb weight for makyng of ij mayne tyes ; Also iij hausers of Normandye makyng weyng dc weight abought makyng of vj tayle ropes for the Mayne sayle and a craynelyne for the mayne Toppe ; Also ij hausers weyng Dccc weight employed for makyng an hallyer for the fore sayle And A tye for the bow Spret sayle ; Also dc weight of cordage spent for makyng of xvj hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes ; A cabellet of vj ynch compas occupied & Cutte for makyng of ij boye Ropes ; Also iij hausers of vj ynch compas for makyng of ij mayne lyftes And a mayne Jere ; Also ij hausers of v ynch compas for makyng ij mayne Bowelynes ; Also iij hausers of iij ynch compas spent in makyng ij trusses ij drynges for the mayne sayle ; Also iij hausers of iij ynch compas for makyng of ij trussez ij bowelynes & ij bracez for the fore-sayle ; Also xxx<sup>ti</sup> doble clothes of New canvas lij boltes<sup>1</sup> canuas ccx lb weight marlyne cx lb weight Sayle twyne dc weight Raddelyne ccc sayle Nedylls occupied spent & broken Abought makyng of a New mayne sayle and A bonett to the same A new

<sup>1</sup> The bolt now contains 40 yards of canvas from 18 inches to 2 feet wide, and weighs from 25 to 48 lbs. ; in the reign of Elizabeth it was 28 yards long and 27 inches wide. The measurements seem to have varied according to the local customs of the places of manufacture.

foresayle & a bonett to the same ; And for Raddelyng of the Shrowdes of the seid Ship within the time of this Acompte

Cablettes of vj ynch compas . . . . .	j
Hausers of dccccxlix lb—j ; of Normandy makyng weyng dc weight —ij ; of dccc weight—ij ; of vj ynch compas—ij ; of v ynch compas—ij ; of iiij ynch compas—iiij ; And of iiij ynch compas—iiij ; in all . . . . .	xviiij
Cordage . . . . .	dc weight
Doble clothes of New canvas . . . . .	xxx
Boltes of Newe Canvas . . . . .	lij
Marelyne . . . . .	ccx lb
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	cx lb
Sayle Nedyllles . . . . .	ccc
Raddelyne . . . . .	dc weight

Stuff spent & employed Abought the Reparalyng & amendyng of certeyne Takle belongyng to the seid ship.

Also ther is spent employed and Annexed To and abought reparacion and Amendyng of certeyne Takle & Apparell belongyng vnto the seid ship thies parcelles ensuyng That is to say ij hausers of Jeane makyng weyng dcccxiij lb spent cutte and occupied Aboute the makyng of Bolte ropes for the seyles of the seyd ship Also a cablette of cc weght occupied & spent Abought the wollyng<sup>1</sup> of the mayne yerde belongyng vnto the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte.

Hausers of Jeane makyng weyng dcccxiij lb . . . . .	ij
Cablettes of cc weight . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Woulding ; cf. p. 277.

**Stuff takle & apparell with other necessaries  
perused worn broken & spent for the  
defence of the seid Ship.**

Also ther is perused worne broken wasted lost & spent thies parcelles of Stuff takle & apparell with other Necessaries ensuyng As well To & for the use defence Saufegarde & keypyng of the seid ship lying in the Thamys And at Portesmouth ffrone the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre in the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxix<sup>th</sup> day of Januarye in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of hys seid reign As afore that tyme occupied And perused And By long contynuaunce enfebeled that is to say

mayne sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
foresayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
Jeres for the mayne sayle . . . . .	j
Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Lyftes for the same . . . . .	ij
Trusses for the same . . . . .	ij
drynges . . . . .	j
Whele ropes for the mayne sayle . . . . .	j
hallyers for the foresayle . . . . .	j
Bowlynes for the same . . . . .	ij
Bracez for the same . . . . .	ij
Trussez for the same . . . . .	ij
Tyes for the Bowsprett . . . . .	j
Boyeropes . . . . .	ij
Spades Shode with yron . . . . .	j dossen
Spade yrons . . . . .	iiij
Shodde shovelles . . . . .	xij

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

<sup>2</sup> 1497.

Bare shovelles . . . . .	xij
Scopys to bere in pytche . . . . .	xij
ores . . . . .	xl

**Stuff delyuered to the Kynges Ship called the Regent.**

Also delyuered to our soveraigne lord the Kynges ship Riall called the Regent in Eschaunge for ij cables of xij ynche compas with the which the seid Robert Brygandyn Afore in thacompt of Stuff of this ship is charged As in the tyle of foren Receyptes of Stuff for the seid ship more planly apperyth.

Cables of xj ynch compas . . . . .	ij
------------------------------------	----

**Stuff delyuered to the Kynges Storehouse At the Dokke At Portesmouth.**

Also delyuered into the Storehouse of our soveraigne lord the Kynges at Portesmouth ther to his behoffe to be kepte thiese parcelles of Stuff folowyng with the which the seid Robert Brygandyne is to be charged in thacompte of Store of the seid Dokke

Bokettes to draw water owt of the Dokke bounde with xxviiij lb yron . . . . .	iiij
Michies with a swevell a bolt & a ryng of yron belongyng to the Ingyne to draw water at the Dokke weyng xviiij lb . . . . .	j

With the which the seid Robert Brygandyn is charged in the acompte of the seid dokke

Answered in the dokke

And so remaneth the seid Ship with her stuff takle Apparell Ordinaunce Artillarie & abillamentes of warre ensuyng to the handes of James ffynche Capteyn of the seid ship & other delyuered As by an Indenture upon the delyuerie of the said Ship made more playnly apperithe.

Mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	lxiiij
Chaynes of yron belongyng to the same Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxij
hallyers for the same. . . . .	xxxij
Sweftyng takles . . . . .	xvj
pollankers . . . . .	vj
Shyvers of brasse with pollyes to the same . . . . .	xlv
Breton takles . . . . .	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys for the same . . . . .	viiij
Garnettes . . . . .	iiij
Colkes of Brasse . . . . .	vj
mayne yerdes ffeble . . . . .	j
Mastes prouided to make a new mayne yerde. . . . .	ij
Shere hokes of yron . . . . .	iiij
hoopes of yron to the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Mayne [Sayle] Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Jeres for the mayne takle . . . . .	j
Mayne shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Mayne Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Ware Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	ij

mayne Braces ffeble . . . . .	ij
mayne Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
lyftes for the mayne takle . . . . .	ij
Stedynges for the mayne takles . . . . .	ij
Mayne parelles . . . . .	j
Trusses for the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Drynges for the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Colkes of brasse . . . . .	viiij
wele ropes to the mayne sayle . . . . .	j
wheles to wynde vp the mayne sayle . . . . .	j
Stryke ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Braylles ffeble . . . . .	j
Tayllyng roppes for the mayne sayle . . . . .	vj
Mayne Toppes . . . . .	j
Mayne Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Colkes of Brasse . . . . .	j
Mayne Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
hallyers . . . . .	j
Bracez ffeble . . . . .	ij
lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Craynelynes . . . . .	j
Toppesayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Steyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Bowlynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Aparell for the mayne toppe maste . . . . .	j
Garlandes of yron Abowte the mast hede . . . . .	j
foremastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xvj
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxxij
Chaynes of yron for the seid Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
Hallyers for the seyde Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
Sweftyng takles ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	ij

Hallyers to the foresayle . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse in the howndes of the formaste—j ; in the Knyght of the forecastell—ij ; in Store—iij ; in all . . . . .	vj
ffore yerdes . . . . .	j
fore saylles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	ij
lyftes for the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes for the same . . . . .	ij
Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bracez . . . . .	ij
Trusseze . . . . .	ij
Steyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Aparell ffeble . . . . .	j
drynges . . . . .	ij
ffore toppes ffeble . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes for the same . . . . .	j
Yerdes . . . . .	j
Saylles ffeble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij
lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Aparell . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
hallyers ffeble . . . . .	j
Steyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Bowlynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowsperrettes . . . . .	j
Sherre hokes of yron . . . . .	ij
fflowrdelyez Gylte . . . . .	iiij
yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes . . . . .	j
polleyes with shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	ij



yerde Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Meson Mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxiiij
Chaynes of yron . . . . .	xij
hallyers ffeble . . . . .	xij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers for the sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Shevers of brasse . . . . .	iiij
lyftes ffeble . . . . .	j
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	j
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	j
Aparell . . . . .	j
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Toppes ffeble . . . . .	j
Steyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xvj
Chaynes of yron . . . . .	viiij
Hallyers ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Steyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers for the sayles . . . . .	j
Aparell . . . . .	j
Colkes of brasse . . . . .	v
Shyvers of brasse . . . . .	j
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	j
Shutttes ffeble . . . . .	j
Mastes for the owte lygers at Sterne . . . . .	j
Mayne capsteynes ffeble . . . . .	j
lyfte capsteynes . . . . .	j
forecastell capsteynes . . . . .	j
Cables olde & ffeble of xj ynch com-	

pas—ij ; of x ynch compas—iij ; of vij ynch compas—j ; of vj ynch compas—j :—vij. Newe cables of xiiij ynch di compas—ij ; of ix ynch compas—j ; of xiiij ynch compas—ij ; Cables weyng M <sup>l</sup> M <sup>l</sup> DCCCXV lb—ij ; weyng vj <sup>m</sup> lb—ij ; of x ynche com- pas ij ; of Skante x ynch compas —iij :—xiiij . . . . .	xxj
Cablettes of vj ynch compas . . . . .	j
Hawsers olde & ffeble Tarred—iij ; New Hawsers weyng cccc j quar- teron <sup>1</sup> nott tarred—j . . . . .	iiij
Boye ropes of vj ynch compas . . . . .	v
Grette bootes belongyng to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Rothers to the same . . . . .	j
Mastes . . . . .	j
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles . . . . .	j
Shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Stayes for the maste . . . . .	j
Shevers of yron in the Bootes hede . . . . .	j
Devettes with a shever of yron to the same . . . . .	j
Chaynes in the Bowgh of the seid Bote Armyng thankers . . . . .	ij
ffore skolles j & aftere skolles j to the seid Bote . . . . .	ij
Cokkebotes belongyng to the seid ship Shevers of yron in herre toppe . . . . .	j
Devettes with a colke of brasse in the same . . . . .	j
Mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	vj
Sayle yerdes . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Four cwt. and 1 qr. of a cwt.

After skolles . . . . .	j	
Botes called the Jolywat to the seid shipp . . . . .	j	
Mastes . . . . .	j	
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j	
Ores for the foresayd botes of the seid shipp . . . . .	cx	
Ankers to the seid ship that is to say Shut ankers—j ; called the Brystoll —j ; Sterbord bowers—j ; latebord Bowers—j ; Sterbord destrelles—j ; latebord destrelles—j ; Caggers—ij ; Bote ankers—j ; Cokke ankers—j ; in all . . . . .	x	
Hokes of yron in the forecastell with shyvers of yron to the same . . . .	ij	
Ropes to the seid hokes . . . . .	ij	
Doble chaynes of yron to the Staye & dedemenyen of the seid ship . . . .	ij	
Long Devettes with ij shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j	
Shorte devettes ych of theym with a shever of Iron . . . . .	ij	
Devettes standyng at the lofflowes oon asterborde & an other alatheborde with shyvers of Iron . . . . .	ij	
Snatche poleyes with shyvers of Brasse	ij	
Jere poleyes with a shyver of Brasse .	j	
Tankardes to draw bere in . . . . .	vj	
Drynkkyng bolles . . . . .	ij	dossen di
Trene platters . . . . .	ij	dossen di
Hande baskettes for brede . . . . .	ij	
Maundes to bere in ffleshe . . . . .	ij	
Lanternes . . . . .	xij	
Crowes of yron weyng xxxj lb . . . .	ij	
Dryftes with iiij pownchions of yron & Stele weyng xij lb . . . . .	j	

**In the Storehouse of the seid Ship—**

Grappers of yron with chaynes to the same . . . . .	ij
Polleyes with colkes of Brasse for the Botes takle . . . . .	iiij
Smale chaynes for loffes . . . . .	ij
Soundyng leddes . . . . .	ij
Hokes of yron to fysshe ankers . . . . .	ij
Cressettes . . . . .	j
Stremers ffeble . . . . .	j
Standerdes ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Crowes of yron . . . . .	j
Slege hamers of yron . . . . .	j
Serpentynes of yron in the forecastell about the Dekke with myches & forelokkes to the same . . . . .	xvj
Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	xlviij
Serpentynes of yron in the forecastell alowe with miches & forelokes of yron . . . . .	xxiiij
Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	lxxij
Stone gones of yron in the waste of the seid ship with miches & fore- lokes to the same . . . . .	xx
Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	lx
Serpentynes of yron in the Somer- castell of the seid Ship with miches & forelokkes to the same . . . . .	xx
Serpentynes of Brasse in the Somer- castell with a miche & a forelokke . . . . .	j
Stone gones in the Somercastell with miches & forelokkes . . . . .	xj
Chambers to the seid Serpentynes & Stone gones . . . . .	iiijxij
Serpentynes of yron in the Sterne with miches & forelokkes . . . . .	iiij

Chambers of yron to the same . . .	xij
Serpentynes of yron in the Dekke over the Somercastell with miches & forelokes . . . . .	xxv
Chambers to the same . . . . .	lxxv
Serpentynes of yron in the pope with miches and forelokkes . . . . .	xx
Chambers to the same . . . . .	lx
Bowes of Ewe . . . . .	cc
Chystes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Arrowes . . . . .	dccc shefes
Chystes to the same . . . . .	xvj
Speres . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> iiij
Gonnepoudre . . . . .	v banelles
Pelettes of lede . . . . .	cccc
Dyce of yron of ynche di sqware . . .	cc
Gonne Hamers of yron . . . . .	xij
Ladelles of yron to melte lede in for makyng of pellettes . . . . .	j
Moldes of Stone for castyng of pelettes	vj
Ketylles of Brasse for Sethyng of mette bounde with yron—j; with iiij rynges—j; of x Galones with a bayle of yron—j; in all . . . . .	iiij
Spettes of yron . . . . .	j
Trevettes of yron . . . . .	j
Tonges of yron . . . . .	j payer
Hokes to hang Ketylles on with chaynes of yron . . . . .	j
Grydyrons . . . . .	j
Cole rakes of yron . . . . .	j
Tankardes to drynke in . . . . .	v
Lanterns ffeble grete iij smale iiij . .	vij
Mete tables in the capteyn ys caban —j; in the maysters caban—j; in all . . . . .	ij
Trestelles to the same . . . . .	iiij

The which Ship with all stuff tacle & apparell ordynaunce artillarie and abillamentes of warre apper- teynyng to the same as aforesaid upon thende of this Accompte Remaynyng by the Kynges his myghty & dradde commaundement was delyuered to James ffynch & other merchautes for a viage to be made into the leuaunt the last day of January the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of his most noble Reygne as by the Indenture afore specified more playnely apperith Of the Which Ship with all the Stuff takell & other premises the seid James ffynch & other merchaunts as aforesaid ar to answer accordyng to the Tenor of the seid Indenture &c

### The Kynges ship called the Regent

Here ensue the paymentes made by the seyde Robert Brygandyne Aswell of the costes of keypyng the Kynges Riall Shipp called the Regent as of provision of Stuff Takell & Apparell Reparacion & Ryggyng of the same at diuerse & soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte As hereafter ensueth That is to say

**Wages of maryners.** ffyrst the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xvij mari- ners contynually awatyng & attendyng Abought the Keypyng of the seid Ship ffrome the fyrst day of May the x<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of the Reigne of owre soveraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> which day the seyde Robert Brygandyn At Portesmouth Receyued the seid ship vnto the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Juyn next ensuyng by the space of ij monethes That is to sey to Harvy Haward maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> John Easton purser & John Tego boteswayn ych of theym at ij<sup>s</sup> by the weke—xxxij<sup>s</sup> John Robyns

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

<sup>2</sup> 1495.

Steward at xvij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xij<sup>s</sup> Cornelys Gonner at vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> by the monethe—xv<sup>o</sup> John Tipsheff at xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> John Ewstas & Thomas Hoker ych of theym at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xx<sup>s</sup> viij othes maryners & a page ych of the maryners at xij<sup>d</sup>—lxiiij<sup>s</sup> & the page at vj<sup>d</sup> by the weke iij<sup>s</sup>—lxviiij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . ix<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the boorde & vitayle of the seid xvij personnes by the seid ij monethes ych of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke Amountyng to . . . vij<sup>li</sup> xx<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of maryners.** Also payed in likewise for the wages of xvij maryners as aforesayd awaytyng & attendyng in kepyng the seid Shippe frome the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Juny the seid x<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of July next ensuyng by the space of A monethe That is to say to Harvy Hayward maister xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> John Easton purser viij<sup>s</sup> Thomas Tryppe Boteswayn viij<sup>s</sup> John Robyns Steward vj<sup>s</sup> & Cornelys Gonner vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> After the Rate of their Wages aforesayd—xliij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> To John Ewstas & Thomas Hoker ych of theym at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—x<sup>s</sup> And to ix other maryners & the page ych of ther maryners at xij<sup>d</sup>—xxxvj<sup>s</sup> and the page at vj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—ij<sup>s</sup>—xxxviiij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to iij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the Bowrde & Vitayle of the seyde xvij personnes ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke for the seid moneth amountyng to

lxx<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of maryners.** Also payed in likewise for the wages of xvij maryners awaytyng & attendyng in kepyng of the seyde Ship ffrome the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of July the x<sup>th</sup> yere aforesaid vnto the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre in the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of oure Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> by the space of v monethes That is to say To the maister lxxv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

the purser xl<sup>s</sup> the Boteswayne xl<sup>s</sup> Steward xxx<sup>s</sup> & the Gonner xxxvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> After the Rate of their wages aforesaid—x<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> To John Ewestas at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxv<sup>s</sup> And to x other maryners & a page ych of the maryners at xij<sup>d</sup>—x<sup>li</sup> & the page at vj<sup>d</sup> by the weke x<sup>s</sup>—x<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to

xxij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & vitayle of the seyde xvij personnes ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke for the seyde v monethes amountyng vnto . . . xvij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of maryners.** Also the seide Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hath payed for the wages of xvj maryners kepyng the seide Ship frome the sayde xj<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre the xj<sup>th</sup> yere aforesayd vnto the xix<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie next ensuyng<sup>1</sup> By the space of x wekes That is to say To Harvy Hayward maister at iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> John Easton purser & Thomas Trippe Boteswayne ych of them at xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> John Robyns Steward Cornelys Gonner William Broke & Robert Crotall ych of them at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—l<sup>s</sup> and to ix other maryners ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—iiij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . x<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyde xvj personnes by the sayde x wekes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke which amounteth to . . . . . viij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of maryners.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xij maryners kepyng the seyde Shipp frome the seyde xix<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruary the seyde xj<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the viij<sup>th</sup> day of Apryll next ensuyng By the space of vij wekes That is to say to the Mayster xxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the purser xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & the Boteswayne xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> After the rate of their wages

<sup>1</sup> 1496.



aforesayd.—xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> John Robyns Steward viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>  
 John Barley Keper of the porte viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> & ij other  
 maryners ych of theym at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>  
 —xxxv<sup>s</sup> & to v other maryners ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup>  
 by the weke—xxxv<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to

cxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the  
 Bourde & vitayle of the sayd xij personnes euery  
 man takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke for the seyd vij  
 wekes amountyng to . . . . . iij<sup>h</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of maryners.** Also the seyd  
 Robert Brygandyne hath payed in likewyse for the  
 wages of viij personnes kepyng the said Ship ffrome  
 the viij<sup>th</sup> day of Apryll the xj<sup>th</sup> yere aforesayd vnto  
 the viij<sup>th</sup> day of July next ensuyng By the space of  
 xij wekes That is to say To the Maister xliij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>  
 the purser xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> and the Boteswayne xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>  
 After the rate of their wages aforesayd iij<sup>h</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>  
 John Robyns Steward & William Barley ych of  
 theym At xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> And to iij  
 other maryners ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—  
 xxxix<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . vij<sup>h</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the  
 Bowrde & Vitayle of the seid viij personnes euery  
 man after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke for the  
 seyd xij wekes amountyng to . . . . . cvij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of maryners.** Also the seyd  
 Robert Brygandyne hath payed in likewyse for the  
 wages of viij persons kepyng the Ship frome the  
 seid viij<sup>th</sup> day of July the seid xj<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xxv<sup>th</sup>  
 day of Novembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soueraign  
 lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> By the space of v  
 monethes That is to say to Harvy Hayward Maister  
 at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—lxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> John Easton  
 purser At xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Thomas  
 Stripp & Richard Hayes ych of theym at xvj<sup>d</sup> by

<sup>1</sup> 1496

the weke—liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> And iiij other maryners ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—iiij<sup>li</sup> in all amountyng to  
xj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid viij personnes for the seyde v monethes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng to . . . . . viij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of maryners.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed in lykewise for the wages of xij maryners keypyng of the seyde Ship frome the xxv<sup>th</sup> day of Novembre aforeseid the seyde xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the iij<sup>di</sup> day of Marche next ensuyng<sup>1</sup> By the space of xiiij wekes That is to say To the maister xlvj<sup>s</sup> xiiij<sup>d</sup> & the purser xxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> after the Rate of their wages aforespecified—lxx<sup>s</sup> To iiij other maryners ych of them at xvj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—lxxiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & to vj other maryners ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—iiij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to  
xj<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xij personnes euery man takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke for the seid xiiij wekes amountyng to  
viij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>

**Yet wages of maryners.** Also payed in lykewise for the wages of xx<sup>ti</sup> maryners keypyng the seid Ship frome the seid iij<sup>di</sup> day of Marche the seyde xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the last day of the same moneth By the space of a moneth That is to say to John Cappe Maister xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Lewys of Newcastle quartermaister at ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—x<sup>s</sup> To Dauby Aboure purser vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> To iiij other maryners ych of them at xvj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> And to xiiij other maryners ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—liij<sup>s</sup> in all amountyng to . . . . . ciij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bowrde & Vitayle of the seyde xx personnes euery

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

man takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke for the seyd moneth amountyng to . . . . . iij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of maryners.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the wages of xxvij maryners kepyng of the seid ship frome the last day of marche the xij<sup>th</sup> yere aforesaid Vnto the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of the moneth of Aprill next ensuyng By the space of ij wekes That is to say to the Maister vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & purser iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> After the Rate of theyr Wages aforesayd—x<sup>s</sup> To iij other maryners ych of theym at xvj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And to xxj<sup>ti</sup> other maryners ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xliij<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all to . . . . . lxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyd xxvij personnes ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the week for the seid ij wekes amountyng to . . . . . lvj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of maryners.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed in lykewise for the wages of xxx<sup>ti</sup> personnes dayle awaytyng in kepyng of the seid Ship frome the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Apryll the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng By the space of iij wekes & ij dayes whuch day the seid Ship was delyuered to my lorde Broke Capteyne of the Kynges noble Armye by water sent into Scoteland for the subduyng of his Rebelles the Scottes That is to say to John Cappe Maister At iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xiiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> Dauy Abouer purser vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob & John Malet Boteswayne vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob ych of theym at xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xiiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> To iij other maryners ych of theym at xvj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxiiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> And to xxiiij other maryners ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—iij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> amountyng in all to . . . . . vij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & Vitayle for the seid xxx<sup>ti</sup> personnes for

the seyde iiij wekes & ij dayes That is to say the ffyrst weke for brede viij<sup>s</sup>; di pipe flesshe xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; halff a quarteron ffysshe <sup>1</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; j pipe di bere x<sup>s</sup>; cc wode xij<sup>d</sup> & iiij lb candell v<sup>d</sup>—xlj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; the second weke for brede x<sup>s</sup>; ij pipes di bere xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; j pipe fflesshe xxxv<sup>s</sup>; xxj<sup>ii</sup> ffysshes vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ccc wood xvij<sup>d</sup> & iiij lb candell v<sup>d</sup>—lxxj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; The iij<sup>de</sup> weke for brede xij<sup>s</sup>; iiij pipes bere xx<sup>s</sup>; halff a pipe flesshe xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; c salteffysshe xx<sup>s</sup>; ccc wode xvij<sup>d</sup> and iiij lb candell v<sup>d</sup>—lxxj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; The iiij<sup>th</sup> weke for brede xvj<sup>s</sup>; iiij pipes bere xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; j pipe flesshe xxxv<sup>s</sup>; j quarteron salteffysshe x<sup>s</sup>; cccc wode ij<sup>s</sup> & iiij lb candell v<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>ii</sup> x<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; The ij dayes for brede vj<sup>s</sup>; Bere a pipe viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; & aboue xij salteffysshes iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Beiff & Motton x<sup>s</sup>; cc wood xij<sup>d</sup> & ij lb candell ij<sup>d</sup> ob—xxx<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob in all amountyng to. . . xv<sup>ii</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob

Somme of the Costes & expences of kepyng the Regent Afore herr Viage into Scoteland aforesayd

ciijv<sup>ii</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob

### Prouision of Stuff Reparacion & Ryggyng of the Regent.

**Pytche & Tarre.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed to William Bocher of Reydyng in Kent the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of August the x<sup>th</sup> yere <sup>2</sup> of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for iiij banelles piche & iiij barrelles Tarre price of euery barell iiij<sup>s</sup>—xxxij<sup>s</sup> And for the ffreight of the same frame thens to Portesmouth for euery barell iiij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> So of hym bought & spent vpon Reparacion of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Half a quarter of a hundred of dried and salted cod or ling; but the number in the hundred seems to have varied considerably and depended on the particular fish purchased, or local customs.

<sup>2</sup> 1495.

Also payed in lykewyse to Adryan Lokyer of Hampton the fyrst day of Octobre the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for vj barelles of Tarre price the barell iii<sup>j</sup>s viij<sup>d</sup>—xxvij<sup>s</sup> And for ffreight of the same from Hampton to Portesmouth that is to say for euery barell ij<sup>d</sup>—xij<sup>d</sup> So of hym bought & as aforesaid spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxix<sup>s</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse to Phyllip Lokyer and Rowley Berebruer of Hampton for xij barelles pytche price the barell v<sup>s</sup>—lx<sup>s</sup> and for ij barrelles Tarre price the barell iii<sup>j</sup>s viij<sup>d</sup>—ix<sup>s</sup> iii<sup>j</sup>d So of theym bought and in lykewise vpon reparacion of the seid Ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte

lxix<sup>s</sup> iii<sup>j</sup>d

Also payed in lykewise to George Hunte Grocer of London for a last di pytche<sup>2</sup> price the barell iii<sup>j</sup>s vj<sup>d</sup> occupyed abought pytchyng the Regent vnder watyr—iii<sup>j</sup>li xij<sup>d</sup> And for v last Tarre occupied abought tarryng of the Newe cables & other takelyng belongyng to the Regent price of euery barell iii<sup>j</sup>s ij<sup>d</sup>—xij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> So of hym bought & spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xvj<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>

**Talowe.** Also payed to John Englysshe of Portesmouth the iiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xij<sup>th</sup><sup>3</sup> yere of our soueraigne lorde Kynge Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> for a m<sup>l</sup>cc weight Talowe occupied abought talowyng of the seid ship and mengeled with pytche for the same price of euery c weght Talowghe viij<sup>s</sup> So of hym bought & as aforesayd spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiiij<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup>

**Oyle.** Also payed for Oyle bought & by the Calkers uppon Reparacion of the seyde ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

<sup>2</sup> One last and a half of pitch, *i.e.* 18 barrels. The last of gunpowder contained 24 barrels.

<sup>3</sup> 1497.

**Shepe Skynnes.** Also payed in lykewise to John Englysshe of Portesmouth & other for iij dossen di Shepe Skynnys price the dossen iij<sup>s</sup> So of theym bought spent and employed abought the making of mappes for laying oon of Pytche Tarre & Rosyn & Talowe oon the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Rossyn.** Also payed to John Stone of Portesmouth for dc weight Rosyn price the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> So of hym bought mengeled & spent with talowe upon Reparacion of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxv<sup>s</sup>

**Brome.** Also payed for vj cartelodde of Brome price the lode xvj<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought & spent abought Brennyng of the seid ship at diuers tyme within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . viij<sup>s</sup>

**Tymbre.** Also payed to Henry Palmer of Portesmouth for certeyn tymbre of hym bought at dyuers tymes A parte therof sawed into planks & otherwise occupied employed & spent Apon Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seyd ship within the time of this Acompte . . . . . xlj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>

**ffyrren<sup>1</sup> planks.** Also payed to Adryan Lokyer of Southampton bere bruer for xx ffyrren planks at xvij<sup>d</sup> the pece So of hym bought & apon reparacion and ryggyng of the overloppes the pope & dekke of the seid Ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxx<sup>s</sup>

**Waynscottes.** Also payed to George Hunte of London Grocer for lx waynscottes of hym bought occupied & spent abought Reparacion of the Regent Toppes & selyng<sup>2</sup> of ij cabbenys for my lorde Steward in the seyd Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxx<sup>s</sup>

**Sawborde.** Also payed to William Adeane of ffarham for vij<sup>m</sup> fote of Sawborde price the c—ij<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Fir.

<sup>2</sup> Wainscoting.

So of hym bought & abought dyuers necessities  
Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seyd Ship occupied  
& spent within the tyme of this Acompte . vij<sup>i</sup>

**Okcome.** Also the seyd Robert Brygandyn  
hath payed for m<sup>l</sup> weght Occome price the c—ij<sup>s</sup>  
So by hym bought occupied employed & spent  
abought calkyng of the seyd Ship within borde  
That is to sey the forecastell the somercastell The  
Dekke vppon the same And the powpe abaft at  
dyuers tymes within the tyme of this Acompte

xxx<sup>s</sup>

**Fflaxe.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn  
hath payed for Dccc weight flaxe price the c—vij<sup>s</sup>  
iiij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought occupied & spent apon  
calkyng of the seyd Shipp aboue water withoute borde  
within the tyme of this Acompte . . . lxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed to George Hunte of London Grocer  
for cccc weight flaxe price the c—vij<sup>s</sup> So of hym  
bought occupied & spent apon calkyng of the seyd  
ship vnder the watyr within the tyme of this Acompte

xxxij<sup>s</sup>

**Tallowood.**<sup>1</sup> Also payed to John Addeler of  
ffarham for m<sup>l</sup> tallowood occupied & spent abought  
hetyng of pitche Talowe Tarre & Rosyn occupied  
abought the seyde ship within the tyme of this  
Acompte . . . . . v<sup>s</sup>

**Yron.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath  
payed for m<sup>l</sup> Dcc weight yron by hym bought &  
at soundrie tymes wrought & made into cxl grete boltes  
of yron And in the seyde Ship fastyned occupied &  
employed within the tyme of this Acompte . . . lxvij<sup>s</sup>

Also payed to John Stoddeham of Portesmouth  
for ij Tonne of yron price the Tonne iiij<sup>li</sup> So of  
hym bought & spent about makyng of boltes &  
clampes of yron for the forecastell Somercastell &  
pope of the seyd ship and yron worke for the Rother

<sup>1</sup> Firewood, cut wood ; French, *taille*.

& of dyuers Miches lxxv boltes lxxv & forelokkes lxxv for Gones with many other necessaries nedefull to be occupied for the Behoff & Ryggyng of the seid Shipp & to the same fastyned annexed & employed within the tyme of this Acompte . viij<sup>ii</sup>

Also payed to John Moulton fermor of Hayllyng in Hampshyre for a Tonne yron price vith cariage of the same to Portesmouth xvij<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>ii</sup> xvij<sup>d</sup> & to Nycholas Wysdom of Portesmouth for a pipe<sup>1</sup> Tyghte yron price xl<sup>s</sup> & to Thomas Wake for a hoggshed Tyghte yron price—xx<sup>s</sup> So of theym bought & occupied abought Shutyng<sup>2</sup> of certeyn ankers that ley broken at Portesmouth apperteynyng to the seid Ship vithin the tyme of this Acompte

vij<sup>ii</sup> xvij<sup>d</sup>

**Smythes Coles.** Also payed for a chalder di Smythie Coles by hym bought & abought makyng of the seid boltes and other necessaries occupied & spent at soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete with the Costes of cariage of the same Coles frome Hampton to Portesmouth &c

xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Also payed to John Dawtre oon of the Customers of Southampton & other for xiiij chaldre of Smythie coles price the chaldre ix<sup>s</sup> so of theym bought occupied & spent Abought the forgyng & makyng of the yron worke aforesayd & other necessaries for the Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seyde Ship at dyverse & soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vj<sup>ii</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>

**Spykes & Carvell Nayles.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Robert Smythe of Portesmouth and <sup>3</sup> Stacey smyth of Southampton for cccc spykes and carvell nayles price the c—vij<sup>s</sup> so of theym bought occupied &

<sup>1</sup> Half a ton.

<sup>2</sup> Welding.

<sup>3</sup> Blank in MS.



spent vppon Reparacion of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxvij<sup>s</sup>

**Nayles of dyverse sortes.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath payed To dyuerse & soundrie personnes for Nayles of diuerse sortes of theym bought as hereafter ensueth That is to say ffyrst to Robert Smyth of Portesmouth & other for vij<sup>m</sup> nayle price the c—x<sup>d</sup>—lvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> Also to William Piers of Cossham Smyth & other for viij<sup>m</sup> nayle price the c—viiij<sup>d</sup>—liij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> Also to John Arnald & Nicholas Bounde Smythes of ffarham & Thomas Balsheff of Kyngeston for xj<sup>m</sup> di<sup>1</sup> nayle price the c—vj<sup>d</sup>—lvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> & for xvj<sup>m</sup> nayle price the m<sup>l</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>—liij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> & to Robert a Chambre of portesmouth Smyth & John Sheppard of the same Shomaker for iiiij<sup>m</sup> dccc skoppere nayle<sup>2</sup> price the m<sup>l</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>—xij<sup>s</sup> So of theym bought & spent about the Reparacion Ryggyng & amending of the seid Ship at soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xj<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Oxe ledder.** Also payed to John Shepard Shoemaker of portesmouth for halff an Oxe hyde all Redie coryed & Tanned occupied & spent about making of hoses for the pompes of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup>

**Costes of the Remoovyng & Vnmoryng ye said Ship.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath payed for a Reward gyven to c men besyde the maryners of the seid ship As well for their mete & drynk as wages laboring & attending about the remewyng of the Regent frome the Rode by fore Elston down<sup>3</sup> to Cokoldes Cryke<sup>4</sup> & con-

<sup>1</sup> 11,500.

<sup>2</sup> 'Little short nails with broad heads' (*Nomenclator Navalis*).

<sup>3</sup> Opposite the village of Elson, one mile from Grosport (cf. p. 252).

<sup>4</sup> Probably part, or a branch, of the old mill dam, which ran near the present Spring and Fountain streets.

veying of her agayn to the foresaid Rode before Elston And moryng of her theyr with her chaynes agayn so bysied & occupyed frome the viij<sup>th</sup> day of the moneth of August the xj<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of oure soueraigne lorde the Kyng to the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of the same moneth by the space of vij dayes of Reward in grete . iiij<sup>th</sup>

**Costes of makyng ij ovennes & payvyng the Kychyn of the Regent aforesayd.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath paied for certeyn prouisions & other costes & charges by hym hade made prouided & susteyned abouth makyng of ij overnes & payvyng the Kychyn in the seyde Ship That is to sey ffyrst to William Sokeitt for cariage of vj<sup>m</sup> di Breke frome owte of the Brekhill of our soueraigne lord the Kyng at Portesmouth vnto the dokke ther payng for euery m<sup>l</sup> cariage iiij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> To the same for caryage of xvj lode for euery lode ij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> To Alice Hardy wydue for vj<sup>m</sup> payvyng stone price of euery c xviiij<sup>d</sup>—ix<sup>s</sup> And for cariage of the same iiij<sup>d</sup>—ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> Also for a loode of lyme<sup>2</sup> from Havant price vith cariage of the same—vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> To John Keyte for di loode lyme & di loode tyle with costes of cariage of the same frome Petesfeld—viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> Also for iiij quarterons salte layed in the flores of the seyde ovyns fflornes & kychyn At iiij<sup>s</sup> the quarteron—xij<sup>s</sup> Also payed aswell for the bourdyng & vitayle of a mason & hys man ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> for a weke begynnyng the xxix<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>3</sup> of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> & endyng the vj<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng As for the wages of the seid mason at v<sup>d</sup> by day xx<sup>d</sup> & his man ij<sup>d</sup> by day—viij<sup>d</sup> laboryng by the space of iiij dayes within the seyde weke—iiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> Also payed as well for the bourde & vitayle of viij masons laboryng by the hole weke next folowyng ych of them takyng by the weke xij<sup>d</sup> ob

<sup>1</sup> 1496.<sup>2</sup> Sixty-four bushels.<sup>3</sup> 1497.

for hys vitayle as for the wages of the seyde viij personnes oon of theym takyng v<sup>d</sup> by the day for vj dayes within the same weke an other takyng xxij<sup>d</sup> for his wekes wages ij other ych of theym takyng xvij<sup>d</sup> for theyr wekes wages—iiij<sup>s</sup> & iiij other ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> for hys wekes wages—iiij<sup>s</sup> in all for the seid wekes wages & vitayle—xix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng in all for the seid provisions wages & vitayle as aforesayd to . . . . . lxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of Shipwryghtes & Calkers.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of ix shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng aboute the Reparacion Reparalyng and Ryggyng of the seid Ship frome the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the Reigne of our souveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the last day of Decembre next ensuyng by the space of x wekes within which tyme the seyde ix personnes labored by the space of xlviij dayes vij of theym takyng vj<sup>d</sup> by the day apeece—viij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> And the other ij takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day—xxxij<sup>s</sup> Amountyng in all for the seyde xlviij dayes within the tyme of the seid x wekes aforesayd to . . . . . x<sup>li</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the foresayd ix personnes ych of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid x wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . iiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of Shipwryghtes & calkers.** Also payed in lykewise for the wages of xij shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng vpon Reparalyng Ryggyng & lyke Reparacion of the seid Ship frome the last day of Decembre the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> aforesaid vnto the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of februarye next ensuyng the seyde xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>3</sup> by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid xij personnes labored by the space of xxviij dayes x of theym takyng vj<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1496.<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*<sup>3</sup> 1497.

a man by the day vij<sup>ii</sup> & ij other takyng iiiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day—xviiij<sup>s</sup> viiiij<sup>d</sup> amountyng in all for the seid xxviiij dayes within the tyme of v wekes aforesayd within the tyme of this Acompte to vij<sup>ii</sup> xviiij<sup>s</sup> viiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bowrde & vitayle of the foresayd xij personnes ych of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid v wekes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . lxiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of shipwryghtes & calkers.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xxix shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng apon Reparacion Ryggyng & Reparalyng of the seid ship frome the iiiij<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruary in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere aforesayd vnto the xj<sup>th</sup> day of marche nexte ensuyng by the space of v wekes within whuch tyme the seid xxix personnes labored by the space of xxix<sup>ti</sup> dayes oon of theym takyng viiiij<sup>d</sup> by the day xix<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> xvj of theym takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day xj<sup>ii</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> And the xij other takyng iiiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day—cxvj<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all for the seid xxix days to xviiij<sup>ii</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bowrde & Vitayle of the seid xxix personnes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seyde v wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . vij<sup>ii</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> ob

**Yet wages of shipwryghtes & calkers.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xxviiij shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng oon the seid ship frome the xj<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> vnto the xviiij<sup>th</sup> day of the same moneth next ensuyng by the space of a weke within whuch tyme the seyde xxviiij personnes labored by the space of vj dayes oon of theym takyng viiiij<sup>d</sup> by the day—iiiij<sup>s</sup> xv of theym takyng vj<sup>d</sup> apece by the day—xlv<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

And xij other takyng  $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$  a man by the day— $\text{xxiiij}^{\text{s}}$   
 Amountyng in all for the seyd vj dayes within the  
 tyme aforesayd to . . . . .  $\text{lxxiiij}^{\text{s}}$

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the  
 Bourde & Vitayle of the seyd  $\text{xxviiij}$  personnes ych  
 of them at  $\text{xij}^{\text{d}}$  ob as aforesayd amountyng for the  
 seyd weke within the tyme of this Acompte to

$\text{xxix}^{\text{s}}$   $\text{ij}^{\text{d}}$

**Yet wages of Shipwryghtes & calkers.**  
 Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of  $\text{xxxij}^{\text{ti}}$   
 shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & working  
 aboutht Reparacion of the seyd Ship frome the seyd  
 $\text{xviiij}^{\text{th}}$  day of marche  $\text{xij}^{\text{th}}$  yere aforesayd vnto the  
 $\text{xv}^{\text{th}}$  day of Aprill next ensuyng by the space of A  
 moneth within which tyme the seyd  $\text{xxxij}^{\text{ti}}$  personnes  
 labored & wrought by the space of xix dayes di oon  
 of them takyng  $\text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$  by the day— $\text{xiiij}^{\text{s}}$   $\text{xvij}$  of them  
 takyng  $\text{vj}^{\text{d}}$  a man by the day— $\text{viiij}^{\text{li}}$   $\text{v}^{\text{s}}$   $\text{ix}^{\text{d}}$  And  $\text{xiiij}$   
 other ych of them takyng  $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$  by the day— $\text{iv}^{\text{li}}$   $\text{xi}^{\text{s}}$   
 amountyng in all for the seyd xix dayes to  $\text{xiiij}^{\text{li}}$   $\text{ix}^{\text{s}}$   $\text{ix}^{\text{d}}$

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the  
 Bourde & Vitayle of the seyd  $\text{xxxij}^{\text{ti}}$  personnes ych of  
 them at  $\text{xij}^{\text{d}}$  ob by the weke Amountyng in all for  
 the seyd moneth within the tyme of this Acompte

$\text{vj}^{\text{li}}$   $\text{xiiij}^{\text{s}}$   $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$

**Yet wages of shipwryghtes & calkers.**  
 Also payed for lyke wages of  $\text{xxxj}$  shypwryghtes &  
 calkers in lyke forme laboryng & working on the  
 seyd Ship frome the seyd  $\text{xv}^{\text{th}}$  day of Aprill the seyd  
 $\text{xij}^{\text{th}}$  yere <sup>1</sup> vnto the  $\text{xxj}^{\text{th}}$  day of May nexte ensuyng  
 by the space of v wekes within which tyme the sayd  
 $\text{xxxj}$  personnes wrought by the space of  $\text{xxvij}^{\text{ti}}$  dayes  
 oon of them at  $\text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$  by the day by the space of xj  
 dayes— $\text{vij}^{\text{s}}$   $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$  & an other in hys stede at  $\text{vj}^{\text{d}}$  ob by  
 the day by the space of xvj dayes— $\text{viiij}^{\text{s}}$   $\text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$  xvj  
 other ych of them at  $\text{vj}^{\text{d}}$  by the day by the space of

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

the seid xxvij<sup>ti</sup> dayes—x<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> And xj other ych of them at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day by the seid xxvij<sup>ti</sup> dayes iiij<sup>ti</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> iij other by the space of xj dayes ych of them at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day xj<sup>s</sup> And by the space of xvj dayes ych of them at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xxiiij<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all for the seuerall wages of the seid xxxj personnes for the seid xxvij dayes within the tyme aforesaid to . . . . . xvij<sup>li</sup> vi<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xxxj personnes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke which amounteth in all for the seid v wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . viij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>d</sup> ob

**Wages of Laborers.** Also payed for the wages of xvij shipmen as laborers laboryng workyng awatyng & attendyng aswell abought skowryng & clensyng of our soveraigne lorde the Kynges dokke at Portesmouth for Receyving of the seid ship as abought weyng the takle And clensyng the same ship withowte Bourde vnder water & within borde And changyng of the Balest of the same As of Settyng of Shores that were abought the seid Ship at euery tyde by day & nyght And abought other besynes duryng the season that the seid ship lay in the Dokke aforesaid That is to say from the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of marche in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill theyn next ensuyng by the space of vij wekes within which tyme the seid xvij personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxxiiij dayes di—x<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> and xvij of the seid personnes by the space of iij dayes ych of them takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day—xvij<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all for the seid seuerall tymes within the tyme aforesaid to . . . . . xj<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & vitayle aswell of the seid xvij personnes by the space of vj wekes cxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> as of the seid xvij

personnes by the space of a weke xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid vij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . vj<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob

**Wages of Sawyers.** Also payed By the seid Robert Brygandyn for the wages of ij Sawyers sawyng of certeyn poppeler tymbre for makyng of cc pavyssees for the seid Ship laboryng & workyng abouth the same frome the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of Januarie the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> vnto the v<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarye next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid ij Sawyers labored by the space of xj dayes euery of them takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day Amountyng in all to . . . . . vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & vitayle of the seid ij sawyers etheyr of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke Amountyng in all for the seid ij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to the somme of . . . . . iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Sawyers.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hathe payed for the wages of ij sawyers laboryng & workyng abouth sawyng of tymbre into plankes quarters<sup>2</sup> Bourde & other necessaries for the Reparacion Ryggyng & Apparalyng of the seid Ship frome the xvij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng by the space of ix wekes within which tyme the seid ij personnes labored and wrought by the space of xlvj dayes ych of them takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day Amountyng in all to . . . . . xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid ij personnes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke Amountyng in all

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

<sup>2</sup> 'An upright piece of timber in a partition; a square panel' (*Halliwel*).

for the seid ix wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . xviijs ix<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of Smythes.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Thomas Lawles Maister Smyth & iij other undre hyme for theyr wages laboryng & workyng in the Kynges forge at the dokke in Portesmouth Abought the forgyng & makyng of diuerse Necessaryes for the Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seid Ship frome the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of Januarye the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the v<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarie next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid Maister Smyth labored by the space of xj dayes takyng vj<sup>d</sup> by the day—v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> & the seid other iij smythes takyng xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke for the seid ij wekes—vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> amountyng in all to . . . . . xiijs

**Vitayle.** Also payed in likewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid iij personnes ych of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng for the seid ij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . viijs iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Smythes.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of Thomas Lawles Maister Smyth Richard Kyngsnagh & John Palmer workyng vndre hyme which labored & wrought in the forge at the Kynges seid dokke at Portesmouth Abought forgyng and makyng of boltes & clampes of yron for the forecastell Somercastell & pouppe And yron work for the Rother of the seid Ship miches boltes & forelokes for Gones with other many Necessaryes belongyng & behoffull to the seid Ship frome the xviiij day of Marche the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our sveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng by the space of ix wekes & iij dayes within which tyme the seid iij personnes wrought & labored in maner & forme folowyng That is to say the seid Thomas Lawles



by the space of xlviij<sup>ti</sup> dayes takyng by the day vj<sup>d</sup>—xxiiij<sup>s</sup> And the seid Richard Kyngsnagh & John Palmer by the space of ix wekes & iij dayes, the seid Richard Kyngsnagh takyng xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & the seid John Palmer xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> amountyng in all after the severall Rates within the tyme aforesaid to . . . . . xlv<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in likewyse for the bourde & vitayle of the seid iij personnes euery of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke which amounteth in all for the seyde ix wekes & iij dayes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . xxix<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> ob

**Yet Wages of Smythes & Reparalyng the Smythey bellowes.** Also payed to John White of Portesmouth Smyth & his compayny laboryng & workyng abought shuttyng of the Ankers belongyng vnto the seid ship by couvenaunt made in grete xiiij<sup>ti</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Also for iiij hydes tanned for Reparalyng & Amendyng of ij payer of bellowes in the forge at Portesmouth for the seid worke—xj<sup>s</sup> and coryng of the same—iv<sup>s</sup> And for workmanship in coueryng & setting the Newe ledders vnto the seid Bellowes—vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng in all to . . . . . xv<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>

**Costes of payntyng the Regent.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Robert Dewke payntour & iiij other vnder hym aswell for theyr wages & vitayles laboryng and workyng abought the payntyng of the seid ship frome the xij<sup>th</sup> day of marche the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xv<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng by the space of ix wekes as for diuerse colours & other Stuff occupied employed & spent abought the same ovyr & besyde the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid payntours to be borne & susteyned at the Kynges coste & charge as here after ensuyth by conuenaunt made in grete . . . . . xiiij<sup>li</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid v personnes euerych of theym takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke whuche amounteth in all for the seid ix wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . xlvijs x<sup>d</sup> ob

### Costes and Expences of moryng & vnmoryng of the Regent.

Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the vnmoryng of the seid Ship the x<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> aforesaid theyn lying in the Rode of Elston at Portesmouth And for conveying of here downe before the dokke where she was mored agayne tyle tyme that Gode sent wynde & wedyr That is to say to lx men besyde the company of the seid ship occupied about the seid besynes by ij dayes aswell for the expences of mete & drynke As for a Reward geven amongst theym within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . xix<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed aswell for the expence of vitayle as for a Rewarde gevyn to cl men besyde the company belongyng to the seid ship laboryng awaytyng and attendyng about the havyng in of the seid ship into the dokke so occupied by the space of iij dayes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiij<sup>th</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse as well for the expence of vitayle as for a Reward gyven to c men besyde the company belongyng to the seid ship laboryng awaytyng & attendyng about the havyng of the seid ship owte of the dokke & moryng the same in the Rode betwyxt the Twone & the Dokke So occupied the xv<sup>th</sup> & xvj<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xliij iij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

**Weyng of the chaynes & other takle that  
the seid ship was mored & Rode by in  
Portesmouth havyn.**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for certeyn costes & expences in weyng of grete yron chaynes with certeyn other takle that the seid Ship was mored & Rode by in Portesmouth haven aftyr the departyng of the seid ship in here viage into Skoteland That is to say for the wages & vitayle of viij men occupied abought the seid bysynes by the space of vj dayes in the moneth of July the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soueraign lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> oon of theym at viij<sup>d</sup> by the day—iiij<sup>s</sup> iij other ych of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day—ix<sup>s</sup> & iiij other ych of theym at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day—vij<sup>s</sup>—xxj<sup>s</sup> As for lyke wages & vitayle of xiiij men occupied abought the seid bysynes by the space of v dayes in the same moneth oon of theym at viij<sup>d</sup> by the day—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> iij other euery of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day—vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> vj other ych of theym at v<sup>d</sup> by the day—xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> & iiij other ych of theym at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day—vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xxx<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all to . . . . . ljs

**fforen and petye costes of the Regent in  
tyme she was in warfare.**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to the purser of the seid Ship for certeyn foren costes charges & expenses by hym hade & susteyned for the behouffe of the seid Ship frome herre departyng owte of Portesmouth duryng the season of herre viage in Skotteland And tyll her commyng home ayene That is to say fyrst for cc fote sawborde bought & occupied abought Reparacion of the seyde Ship—iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> And for cariage of the same by water frome Smalhede to Canerston where a crayer.

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

Receyved yt—viii<sup>d</sup> Also for a hangyng lokke for the vtter Storhouse Dore in the seid Ship—iiii<sup>d</sup> Also for the hyre of an horse for the purcer frome Rie to Smalehed—iiii<sup>d</sup> Also bought at Rie ccc nayles at iij<sup>d</sup> the c—ix<sup>d</sup> cccc nayles price the c iiii<sup>d</sup>—xvj<sup>d</sup> ccc nayles price the c vj<sup>d</sup>—xvii<sup>d</sup> & for xxxj spykes of yron conteynyng in weght xij lb at j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb—xviii<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought & spent apon Reparacion of the seid ship Also for the purser costes beyng oon land at Rie ij dayes—xv<sup>d</sup> Also for ij boltes of yron vith theyr forlokkes & certeyn grete spykes of yron weyng xij lb di—xxij<sup>d</sup> occupied & spent apon the seid Ship in the Downes Also for an yron Goodg with a bolte of yron belongyng to the same weyng xxxviiij lb At j<sup>d</sup> ob the lb occupied & annexed to the helme of the seyde ship—iiii<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Also for horsehyre for the purser frome Dovor to Sandewich whene he went to feche Bordes Spykes nayles & other stuff by my lorde Stewardes commaundement—viii<sup>d</sup> And for his costes at Sandwich iij dayes—ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Also for cccc fote sawborde bought at Delle<sup>1</sup> the xxix day of May price the c—ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>—viii<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & spent apon Reparacion of the seyde Ship Also for cariage of the same frome Delle to the water syde iiiij<sup>d</sup> & for a bote conveying the same abourde the Regent viij<sup>d</sup> Also for the pursers costes beyng a day in the Downes vij<sup>d</sup> Also for cariage of dc fote Sawborde frome Sandewich vnto Davyes Gates viij<sup>d</sup> Also for the seid pursers passage from Bambrough vnto holy Iland iiiij<sup>d</sup> and for horsehyre for hym frome holy Iland to Barwike viij<sup>d</sup> Also for his costes at Barwyke frome the xxj<sup>ti</sup> day of Juyn vnto the xxix<sup>ti</sup> day of the same moneth by the space of vij dayes iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Also for a Twys<sup>2</sup> of yron bought at Barwyke the xxiiij<sup>ti</sup> day of August for the Regentes Bote viij<sup>d</sup> Also for a quarteron lyme bought at

<sup>1</sup> Deal.

<sup>2</sup> A small piece.

Bamborough & spent apon reparacion of ovennes & kechyn of the seyde ship xvij<sup>d</sup> And for the seid pursers costes the ix<sup>th</sup> & the x<sup>th</sup> day of Septembre sent to Sandewich by my lorde Stewardes commaundment to by Compasses & Rynnyng glasses for the seid ship xij<sup>d</sup> And for lyke costes of the seid purser by my seid lordes commaundment sent oon land at Rye for to Inquyre for the Clerke of the Shippes &c viij<sup>d</sup> amountyng in all to the Somme  
xl<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

Somme of all maner expences prouisions of stuff Reparacion & Ryggyng of the Regent aswell afore her depertyng as during the season she was awarfare in Skotteland as aforesayd

cclxvj<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob

### **Empcion & prouision of takle & apparell for the Regent.**

**Mastes.** ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Adrian Lokyer Berebruer of Southampton for a maste of a spruce tree<sup>1</sup> growen of hym bought for the foremast of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete

xviiij<sup>l</sup>

Also payed to the said Adryan Lokyer for an other Spruce tre mast which was occupied for the making of the oon half of the mayne yerde Belongyng to the seid Ship price—vijij<sup>li</sup> And to John Dawtre oon of the Customers of Southampton for an other spruce tre mast in lykewyse occupied about the making of the other half of the seid mayne yerde price vj<sup>li</sup> So of theym bought & as aforesaid occupied within the tyme of this Acompte

xliii<sup>li</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse to Brankyn Dowcheman for an other spruce tre mast for the Bowsprete of

<sup>1</sup> The Spruce fir.

the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte price  
in grete . . . . . c<sup>s</sup>

Also payed to the seid Adrian Lokyer for an  
other maste sawed in to peces occupied & spent  
abought the lorryng<sup>1</sup> of the mayne mast in the  
seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte price xl<sup>s</sup>

Also payed to the seid Adrian Lokyer for ij other  
masts oon of theym price xl<sup>s</sup> which is made the  
Boneaventure mast of the seid Ship And the other  
price xvij<sup>s</sup> which ys made the Mayne Toppe mast  
of the seid Ship So of hym bought within the  
tyme of this Acompte . . . . . lvij<sup>s</sup>

**Canuas.** Also the seyd Robert Brygandyn  
hath payed to John Beddeford of pole<sup>2</sup> for xxxv  
boltes of Sleght Canvas price of euery bolte x<sup>s</sup> So  
of hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship  
within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xvij<sup>ii</sup> x<sup>s</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse for lxxvj boltes of Grete  
myghty canvas price of euery bolt xiiij<sup>s</sup> So by hym  
bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship at  
Sayllesbury fayer within the tyme of this Acompte  
. . . . . xliij<sup>ii</sup> xviiiij<sup>s</sup>

**Sayletwyne Marlyne & Raddelyne.** Also  
payed to Rychard Haberdyn of London grocer for  
c di sayle tvyne price the c—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>—l<sup>s</sup> And  
for ccc weight Marlyne price the c—x<sup>s</sup>—xxx<sup>s</sup> And  
for dc weight Raddelyne price the c—ix<sup>s</sup>—liv<sup>s</sup> So of  
hyme bought to the vse & behoff of the seid ship  
within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vj<sup>ii</sup> xiiiij<sup>s</sup>

**Mylleyn Nedylls.** Also the seid Robert  
Brygandyn hath payed to Alice Hardie of Portes-  
mouth for dc mylleyn<sup>3</sup> nedylls price the c—xij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Etymology obscure, but meaning to fish the mast.

<sup>2</sup> Poole.

<sup>3</sup> Milan needles, or possibly from the French *merlin*, in which case they would be marline needles, a recognised sail needle. The price of 'Sayle Nedylls' (p. 297) is the same as that of the Mylleyn needles here.

So of her bought to the vse & behoff of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup>

**Cabulles Cabelettes Hawzers Ropes & other Cordage.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to George Hunte of London Grocer for viij cables & a warpyng Cabelett of Jeane makyng wherof j weyng dcc di viij lb; j weyng D j quarteron xij lb; An other weyng D j quarteron xij lb; j weyng dc di vj lb; j weyng D j quarteron v lb; j weyng cccc iij quarterons xxvij lb; j weyng dc j quarteron ij .lb; j weyng dxviiij lb & a cabelett weyng ccc j quarteron xij lb; And xvj hausers of Jeane makyng whereof j weyng cc di xxij lb; j weyng cc iij quarterons; j weyng cc di xvj lbs; j weyng cc j quarteron; j weyng cc di iiij lb; j weyng cc j quarteron; j weyng ccviiij lbs; j weyng cc iij lb; j weyng cc lb; j weyng cc di xix lb; ij weyng ccc di xvij lb; ij weyng cccc j quarteron xj lbs; j weyng ccxj lb; An other weyng cvij lb: All whuch cables & hausers conteyne amongst them in weight viij<sup>m</sup>dlb after v<sup>xx</sup>xij lbs to the c<sup>1</sup> price of euery c weight xj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> So of hyme bought within the tyme of this acompte . . . . . xlviij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed to the seid George Hunte aswell for a cabull of Normandye makyng weyng dx lb an other of the same makyng weyng dccccxviiij lb As for ix hausers of Normandye makyng wherof ij weyng ccciiij lb j weyng c j quarteron xvj lb An other weyng c di An other weyng iij quarterons iiij lb and iiij others weyng ccc lb And for xxvj

<sup>1</sup> This is one of the few instances (cf. pp. 74, 264) in which the cwt. is specifically given as 112 lbs. The especial mention of the number of pounds seems to show that the other cwt. are of 100 lbs., and the generally lower prices of these latter point to the same conclusion. The attempt to work out the contents of a cwt. by the aid of the total cost and the total number of lbs. is not altogether satisfactory.

ropes of dyuers compasses & byggenes of lyne<sup>1</sup> & Normandy making wherof iij weyng cc iij quarterons x lb iij weyng cc iij quarterons xxiiij lb iij weyng cc j quarteron x lb iij weyng cc j quarteron other iij weyng cc j quarteron vj weyng D j quarteron x lb iij weyng c j quarteron xj lb & ij weyng ccxxvj lb All whuch Cables Hawsers & Ropes conteyne in weight amongst them iij<sup>m</sup> dc di iij lb price of euery c weight x<sup>s</sup> So of hym in lykewyse to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxiiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed to Thomas Steward William Eliott & Edmund White of lyne Ropers for iij shotte of New Cables wherof ij shotte conteyne in weight xj<sup>m</sup> dccc iij quarterons & xiiij lb And the other Shott conteynyng in weight v<sup>m</sup> ccc j quarteron all whuch Cabulles conteyne in weight to gedyr xvij<sup>m</sup> ccxiiij lb price of euery c—ix<sup>s</sup> So of them bought To the vse & behoffe of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . lxxvij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed aswell for ij cabulles wherof oon was bought of Philipp lokyer oon of the custumers of Southampton weyng m<sup>c</sup> di—ciiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> An other bought at lyne of iij strondes weyng dccc j quarteron vij lb—lxxiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob as for iij hawsers of lynne making wherof oon of iij Strondes weyng dccc iij quarterons —lxxvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Another of iij strondes weyng cccc iij quarterons xvij lb—xliiiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob and the iij<sup>de</sup> of iij strondes weyng cc di xviiij lb—xxiiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> qr And the iij<sup>th</sup> of iij strondes weyng m<sup>c</sup> cxj lb—iv<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob All whuch Cabulles & hawsers conteyn in weyght amongst them iij<sup>m</sup> dccxxv lb price of euery c weight ix<sup>s</sup> So by the seid Robert Brygandyn to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxj<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob. qr

<sup>1</sup> Lynn.



Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Dame Margerye Astrie wydowe As well for xix newe cabulles owte of the Wollofte<sup>1</sup> at Southampton wherof oon of theym weyng m'ccviiij lb j weyng m'cccxiij lb j of xiij ynch compas weyng m'dcccxxxv lb j of xiij ynche compas weyng m'dcccxxv lb j weyng m'cccxlviij lb j weyng m'vj lb j of xij ynch compas weyng m'ccccxliij lb j weyng m'cccxxxv lb j Cabullet weyng dvij lb j Cabulle weyng m'cc iij quarterons xij lb j of xij ynche compas weyng m'cccc iij quarterons v lb j weyng m'dc di xxv lb j weyng m'c iij quarterons iiij lb j of xij ynch compas weyng m'cccc j quarteron xvij lb An other of xij ynche compas weyng m'ccccvj lb j of xj ynche di compas weyng m'ccc j quarteron vj lb ij of xj ynch compas oon of theym weyng Dccc di xiiij lb the other weyng m'cccviij lb & j weyng m'dcx lb j of xj ynch di compas weyng m'ccc di xxj lb As for xj Newe hawsers wherof ij of theym weyng dc iij quarterons xxiiij lb ij others weyng dcc di ij weyng dccxxij lb j weyng cccc j quarteron ij lb j other weyng cccc j quarteron vij lb j weyng cccc j quarteron ix lb & ij of vj ynche compas weyng dcccx lb all which cables & hawsers conteyne amongst theym in weyght xxxj<sup>m</sup> lb price of euery c weight ix<sup>s</sup> So of her bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . cxxxix<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>

Also payed to William Roper of Hayllyng for certeyn Ropes & other Cordage necessarie & neddefull for the seid ship weyng dc iij quarterons price of euery c weight xj<sup>s</sup> So of hym bought to the vse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . lxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Ankers.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn To

<sup>1</sup> Wool loft, loft of the woolhouse. The woolhouse, now known as the 'Spanish prison,' dates from the fourteenth century (Davies, *Hist. of Southampton*, p. 94).

Brankyn Lomebard at Southampton for an anker of a Caryke whuch serveth for oon of the Sterborde Bowers of the seid ship of hym bought to the seid vse within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xij<sup>li</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse to Phylipp Lokyer oon of the Custumers of Southampton for ij ankers wherof oon of theym servyth for a lateborde Bower the other for a lateborde destrell of hym in lykewyse bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete . . . . . xxv<sup>li</sup>

**Ankre stokkes.** Also payed to Richard Joye of farham aswell for a grete Anker Stok that seruyth the grete Anker that comme from Hampton price with the cariage of the same iij<sup>s</sup> As for iij other Ankers Stokkes that seruyth iij other ankers belongyng to the seid Ship at ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> the pece with the cariage of the same x<sup>s</sup> So of hym bought And to the seid Ankers annexed within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup>

**Elmyn Tryes<sup>1</sup> for Gonne Stokkes.** Also payed in lykewith to John Keyte for xx Elmyn tres price the pece xij<sup>d</sup>—xx<sup>s</sup> & for the cariage of the same to Portesmouth—xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> of hym so bought & apon makyng of Gonne stokkes for Gones belongyng to the seid Ship occupied spent & employed within the tyme of this Acompte

xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Ores.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Morgan of Havant for iij dossen ores price the dossen vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> So of hyme bought for the Botes of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed in lykewse for cc long ores bought in Roane<sup>2</sup> of xxiiij fote xxij & xx fote of lengeth a pece price the pece at ffyrst bying xij<sup>d</sup>—x<sup>li</sup> to John Michell Maister of a Crayer named the James of

<sup>1</sup> Elm trees.

<sup>2</sup> Rouen.

Wolleworthwyke for the freight of the same frome the Citie of Roane in the parties of Normandye vnto the porte of Portesmouth—xlvijs viij<sup>d</sup> So by the seid Robert Brygandyne by the commaundement of my lorde Steward & Maister controller of our soueraigne lorde the Kynges moste noble household to the behoff of the seyde Ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xij<sup>li</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>

**Blokkes of tymbre for snache poleys.**

Also payed to Robert Tornor of Estechepe at London for certeyn blokkes chosyn by the maister of the seid ship for to make snachepoylleyes & other smale poyles price at the fyrst bying x<sup>s</sup> and for cariage of the same from London to Southampton ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> So by hyme bought occupied & spent abought makyng xvij—snachepolleyes iij & polyes of dyvers sortys xv as aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Stuff of the Marie Toure bought & delyuered to the behoff of the Regent.**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to the executors of Sir Rauf Astrie Knyght By the handes of Thomas Warley and of the telleyr of the Kynges Receypte at Westminster for certeyn Stuff takle & Apparell that late apperteyned to the Marie Towre That is to say for ij ankers wherof oon seruyth for a sterborde destrell the other for a caggyng anker xliij Gannes of yron called Sarpentynes with cxxix chambers belongyng vnto theym & to euery gonne a miche bolte & forlokkes of yron iiij dossen bylles for the warre half a barell with pelletes of lede & dice of yron And by the seid Robert Brygandyn to the vse & behoff of the seid ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte whuch stuff & takle by the praysemente of John

Myller & John Alyngton of Eryth By the highe myghty & drade commaundement of our soueraigne lord the Kyng Indifferently chosen in the presence of Philipp Rychardes oon of the custumers of Southampton And the seid Robert Brygandyn was prayed & estemyd to the value of . lxxvi<sup>ii</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>

Somme of the prouision and Empcion of Takle & Apperell for the Regent aforesaid

Dxliij<sup>ii</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>

### Conveyance of Stuff takle & Apparell

**ffreight & hyre of Botes.** ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the ffryght of iiij cables frome Hampton to Portesmouth that is to sey for euery Cabull ij<sup>s</sup> which were delyuered to the vse of the seid Ship by John Dawtrie oon of the Custumers of Southampton by the hygh myghty & drade commaundement of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng within the foresaid tyme of this Acompte with the which iiij cables the seid Robert Brygandyn is charged as in the Tytle of fforyn Receiptes in the acompt of Stuff of the seid ship more playnely appereth . . . . . viij<sup>s</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse for the hyre of ij botes which caried & conveyed certeyn mastes frome Hampton to Portesmouth for the vse of the seid Ship that is to say to John Carpenter of pole<sup>1</sup> for the hyre of his bote x<sup>s</sup> And to William Purcer of Southampton for lyke hyre of his bote vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> By couvenaunt made with them in grete within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Also payed to William Purcer & his company by couenaunt in grete made at Hampton aswell for cariage of certeyn mastes to the Watyrsyde and

<sup>1</sup> Poole.

ther to be made in a Raff & So to be conveyed to Portesmouth—xiiij<sup>s</sup> So that when they come ageynst Hassellworth poynte to Portesmouth ward the wynde contraryed & the wether was so Strayneable that scace they gate into Lymyngton haven & ther taryng the seid Robert Brygandyn havynge grete nede of the seid mastes was fayne to hyre John Carpenters bote of pole & company that halpe with the other bote to Retourne the seid mastes to Portesmouth where they served to toppe the Regent in the dokke at euery tyde bothe ebbe & flowde & so payed to the seid men of pole for theyr labour—x<sup>s</sup> in all By couvenaunt in grete amountyng vnto the Somme of . . . . . xxiiij<sup>s</sup>

Also payed in lykewyse to John ffawster of Portesmouth for the hyre of his Bote of viij tonne tyght & ij servautes with hym conveying certeyn Stuff takle & Apperell of the seid ship parte of it from Portesmouth & parte from Porcestrie<sup>1</sup> vnto the Seid Ship wheras she rode byfore the yle of Weight goyng with his bote vj tymes laden By covenaunt in grete within the tyme of this Acompte x<sup>s</sup>

**Cariage by lande.** Also payed for a Rewarde gyven to dyverse men laboryng aboute the conveyance of havynge owte the cordage owte of the Wollehouse at Southampton which was bought of Dame Margery Astrye & bryngyng hit abourde oon the crayer So to be conveyed to Portesmouth within the tyme of this Acompte—x<sup>s</sup> & for a lyke Reward gyven to I men that Brought the Grete Anker at Hampton with other iij ankers abourde oon John Myllers crayer when they sholde be conveyed abourde oon the Regent within the seid tyme of this Acompt—vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> & for the hyre of ij men & iij horse that halpe to convey the money

<sup>1</sup> Porchester.

that was Receyved at Myddelent for ryggyng of the Regent & Soueraign—xj<sup>s</sup> in all . . . xxviiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>  
**ffreight & hyre of a crayer.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to John Miller of Eryth aswell for the hyre & freight of his crayer called the Trynite of Eryth of the Bourden of xl Tonne As for the wages & vitayle of certeyn maryners awaytyng oon the same so occupied in the Kynges service abought the conveyance of certeyn Stuff takle & apparell for the Kynges shippes frome the xxviiij<sup>th</sup> day of ffebruarye the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our soveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng that is to sey by the space of iij monethes & iiij dayes in maner & forme folowyng the seid veassayle fyrst freight at London with cordage saylyng frome thens vnto Portesmouth & ther dyscharged then frome thens to Southampton & ther Recharged with the cordage bought of my lady Astrye Saylyng ayene to Portesmouth & ther dyscharged Then from thens to Lynne which ther was Recharged with the New cordage apoynted for our Soueraigne lorde the Kynges shippes & so sayled ayen to Portesmouth & ther dyscharged Then after agene to Hampton which ther Recharged the grete Anker a Karryk ankre with ij other ankers bought of Philipp Lokyer oon of the Custumers of Southampton & brought these Ankers abourde the Regent at Stok Bray<sup>2</sup> and after the seid Ankers werr discharged the seid vessayle was sent ij tymes laden with Gonnes & other stuff frome the Dokke at Portesmouth abourde the Régent withoute Portesmouth haven at Stokke Bray which ther dyscharged comme ayene to Portesmouth haven by the commaundement of my lorde Steward for to awayte apon the new barke named the Swepestake & ther the seid Trenyte

<sup>1</sup> 1497.<sup>2</sup> *Sic.* Stokes Bay.

toke in to her certeyn vitayle that comme frome the Erasmous of Hampton with certeyn cordage ores & j anker which she conveyed to the Kynges other Newe Barkke named the Marie Fortune at Smalehedde in Kent where she dyscharged & then sayled home to Eryth wher she aryved the xxvij<sup>th</sup> day of May for the whuch labour & besynes fyrst payed to the seid John Miller for the ffryght of the seid vessell for the seid iij monethes & iiij dayes as aforesaid for euery moneth—xxxvj<sup>s</sup>—cxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> And for the wages of Robert Borffeld Maister of the seid Crayer & v other maryners vndre hym the seid maister at x<sup>s</sup> by the moneth xxxj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> & yche of the maryners at v<sup>s</sup> by the moneth lxxvij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob amountyng for the seid iij moneth & iiij dayes to cix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob And for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid vj personnes ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng for the seid iij monethes & iiij dayes aforesaid to lxxvij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob in all amountyng for freight wages & vitayle aforesaid to . . . xv<sup>li</sup>

**fforeyn necessarie expences.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed certeyn fforeyn costes & necessarie expences concernyng the prouision of the seid takle & apparell that is to say ffyrst to John Easton of Portesmouth for his Costes sent vnto Lynne ther to provied & se the best Stuff that cowde be hade in that parties to be putte vnto the making of the cordage that was ordined & made therr for our Soueraigne lorde the Kynges shippes So occupied awaytyng and attendyng aboutt the seid besynes by the space of lxx dayes takyng xij<sup>d</sup> by the day—lxx<sup>s</sup> Also for xxxvj shegge Shevys<sup>1</sup> layed alow in John Millers crayer for donage<sup>2</sup> vnder the Cordage ladyn in here at Lynne—xij<sup>d</sup> Also vij grete mattes for coueryng of the seid Cordage—ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> Also for the Cranage and portage

<sup>1</sup> Thirty-six sheaves, or bundles, of sedges.

<sup>2</sup> Dunnage.

of the Cables & cordage that was made and Shypped at Lynne—*iiij<sup>s</sup>* Also for the howse hyre at the Crayne in Lynne wher the seid cordage lay—*xx<sup>d</sup>* Also for a Reward gevyn vnto a lodesman for the conveyance of John Millers Crayer laden with the Kynges Stuff that is to say frome Lynne to Crowmere <sup>1</sup> in Eskapyng the damagez of that place *iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>* in all amountyng to . . . . . *iiij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>*

Somme of the costes of conveyance of stuff takle & apparell for the Kynges seid ship with other necessarie expencez concernyng the same aforesaid  
*xxiiij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>*

### Costes of vnmoryng Conveiaunce & moryng ayene of the seid Ship.

ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the Costes & expencez hade & Susteyned aswell abouth the vnmoryng of the seid Ship in Portesmouth haven after her comyng owte of Scoteland wheras the seid Ship rode betwyxt the Towre & the dokke as for the conveyance of the same ship frome thens into the Rode wheras She now lyeth in her olde moryng place byfore the village of Elston ferther vp within the seid haven with the Grete yron chaynes & other certeyn takle necessarie for the same That is to say aswell for the expencez of mete & drynke of *cvij* personnes laboryng awaytyng occupied & attendyng abouth the seid bysenes by the space of *iiij* dayes & *ij* nyghtes That is to say the *xxj<sup>ti</sup>* day the *xxiiij* day & *xxv<sup>ti</sup>* of Octobre the *xiiij<sup>th</sup>* yere <sup>2</sup> of our Sovereigne lorde Kyng Henry the *vij<sup>th</sup>* *xlviij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>* As for a Reward in money gevyn to the seid *cvij* personnes for theyre attendance & besynes abouth the premisses within the tyme of this Acompte—*xliij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>* . . . . . *iiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> Cromer.

<sup>2</sup> 1497.



**Wages of Mariners.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the wages of certeyn maryners dayly & nyghtly awaytyng & attendyng abought the keypyng of the seid Ship in Portesmouth havyn after her commyng owte of Scotteland That is to say frome the xvij<sup>th</sup> day of Septembre the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the reigne of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the ix<sup>th</sup> day of Decembre next ensuyng<sup>2</sup> by the space of iij monethes that is to say fyrst for the wages of John Cappe maister by the space of vj wekes within the seid tyme & xiiij other maryners by the space of the seid iij monethes the seid maister takyng iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xl<sup>s</sup> the purcer & the Boteswayne ych of theym at xx<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xl<sup>s</sup> iij other maryners ych of theym at xvj<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xlvij<sup>s</sup> iij other maryners ych of theym at xv<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xlv<sup>s</sup> ij other maryners ych of theym at xiiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxvij<sup>s</sup> ij other maryners ych of theym at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xxiiij<sup>s</sup> And to Caŕ Coke of the seid Ship takyng x<sup>d</sup> by the weke—x<sup>s</sup> amountyng in all for the tymes aforesaid to x<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle fewell & Candell.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the expence of vitayle fewell & Candell spent amongst the seid xiiij personnes within the seid iij monethes that is to say euery moneth in bredde xij dossen—xxxvj<sup>s</sup> In Beyre iij pypes at vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> the pipe—lx<sup>s</sup> In salte beff halff a pype price the pype xxxij<sup>s</sup>—xlvij<sup>s</sup> In ffressh mete euery moneth iij<sup>s</sup>—xij<sup>s</sup> In salte ffysssh euery moneth xxxiiij salteffyssshes price v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>—xvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> In wode dc price the c [vj<sup>d</sup>] viij<sup>d</sup>—xij<sup>s</sup> and in Candell a dossen price xv<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> in all amountyng for the seid iij monethes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . ix<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1497.<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

Somme of the costes & expences of keypyng the Regent Sythen her commyng owte of Scotteland as aforesaid . . . . . xxiiij<sup>ii</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

Somme of almaner of Costes charges & Expences concerning the Regent within the tyme of this Acompte as aforesaid . . . . . M<sup>i</sup>xliij<sup>ii</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>

**Thacompte of Stuff Takle & Apparell ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of Warre Apperteynyng to the Regent Aforesaid.**

Here ensueth thacompte aswell of all maner Stuff Store Takle & Apparell as of the Ordinaunce Artillaries and habyllamentes of Warre with other soundrie Necessaries apperteynyng to the seid Ship the vj<sup>th</sup> day of Juyn the x<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraign lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> whuch day the seid Robert Brygandyn ffyrst toke & receyved the seid ship lying at Rode in the Kynges haven at Portesmouth into his handes & Guydyng By the Kynges comaundement of his gracious mouthe As of lyke Stuff Takle & Apparell By the seid Robert Brygandyn provided ordyned & bought or in any other maner of wyse to & for the vse & behoff of the seid Ship receyued with almaner delyuerances employmentes expences perusynges losse & wast of the same Stuff takle Store & other premisses within the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensuyth That ys to say

ffyrst the seid Ship with Stuff takle appereill ordinaunce Artillarie & abillamentes of warre apperteynyng to the same the day & yere abouesaid Receyved at Portesmouth aforesaid

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

Mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	xxxvj
Hallyers for the same ffeble . . . . .	xviiij
Mayne Stayes feble . . . . .	j
Pollankers feble . . . . .	viiij
Mayn tyes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Mayn Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Whele ropes for the mayne sayle feble . . . . .	j
Stryke ropes for the same feble . . . . .	ij
Chaynes of yron for the mayne shrowdes . . . . .	xxxvj
Dedemenyen to the same . . . . .	lxxij
Shyvers of Brasse to the mayne takle . . . . .	xxix
Breton takles ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys for the same . . . . .	x
pendentes for Breton takles ffeble . . . . .	j
halleyers to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Sweftyng takles ffeble . . . . .	xvj
polleys to the same . . . . .	xlviij
pendentes for Garnettes feble . . . . .	iiij
hallyers for the same feble . . . . .	iiij
Grete Garnettes with pendentes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Shyvers of brasse with polleys to the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne yerdes ffeble . . . . .	j
Mayne sayles doble feble . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same doble ij & syngle j . . . . .	iiij
Mayn parell . . . . .	j
Breste Ropes to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Mayne Trussez . . . . .	j
Lyche hokes of yron for the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Drynges ffeble . . . . .	j
Trussez ffeble . . . . .	j
Stedynges ffeble . . . . .	ij

Bracez ffeble . . . . .	ij
Braylles ffeble . . . . .	j
Jeres for the mayne sayle ffeble . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys to the same . . . . .	iiij
lyfts for the mayne sayle ffeble . . . . .	ij
loffe hokes of yron . . . . .	ij
mayne Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
warre Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shyvers of Brasse for the mayne Shuttes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Toppes feble . . . . .	j
Mayne toppe mastes feble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes for the same feble . . . . .	x
Sayles feble . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Aparell to the same . . . . .	j
Bowlynes to the same feble . . . . .	ij
lyftes for the same feble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the same feble . . . . .	ij
Devettes with a Shever of Brasse . . . . .	j
Cranelynes to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Toppes apon the mayne toppe maste . . . . .	j
Mastes to the same feble . . . . .	j
sayles for the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same feble . . . . .	viiij
foremastes ffeble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same feble . . . . .	xvj
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxxij
Chaynes of yron to the Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
halleyers to the same Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
pendentes for pollankers ffeble . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles feble . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	ij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j

Tyes to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	ij
lyftes to the foresayle feble . . . . .	ij
Trussez ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes feble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the foresaile feble. . . . .	ij
Bracez to the same feble . . . . .	ij
Braylles to the same feble . . . . .	j
foreyerdas . . . . .	j
Sayles for the same doble feble . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same feble . . . . .	j
foretoppes ffeble . . . . .	j
mastes to the same feble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same feble . . . . .	viiij
lyftes feble . . . . .	ij
Parell feble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers ffeble . . . . .	j
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Bowelynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
yerdas ffeble . . . . .	j
Sayles feble . . . . .	j
Bowsprettes ffeble . . . . .	j
sayles to the same feble . . . . .	j
yerdas to the same . . . . .	j
Shere hokes of yron to the Bowsprette . . . . .	j payer
Tyes for the sprete sayle feble . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same feble . . . . .	ij
yerde ropes to the same feble . . . . .	ij
long devettes of tymbre with ij Shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j
Shorte devettes with a Shyver of yron . . . . .	ij
Knyghtes in the forecastell with ij Shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j
Grete lanternes over the fore Byttes . . . . .	j

Watche Belles . . . . .	ij
mette Tables in the Maister's Kabayn . . . . .	j
Trestelles to the same . . . . .	ij
Chares of Waynscotte . . . . .	j
Hokes of yron to ffysse Ankers with . . . . .	ij
Shevers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	ij
Ropes to the same feble . . . . .	ij
Bowsesynnynges feble . . . . .	ij
Shankpayntours feble . . . . .	ij
Bowpayntours for destrelles feble . . . . .	j
Shankpayntors for destrelles worne & feble . . . . .	ij
Mayne meson mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes for the same feble. . . . .	xij
Hallyers for the same feble . . . . .	xij
Chaynes of yron to the same . . . . .	xij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxiiij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	j
Trussez to the same feble . . . . .	j
lyftes to the same feble . . . . .	ij
yerdes . . . . .	j
sayles to the same feble . . . . .	j
parell to the same feble . . . . .	j
Toppes feble . . . . .	j
Shuttes for the sayle . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes feble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	x
hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	x
Chaynes of yron to the same [ffeble] . . . . .	x
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xx
staves ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Trussez Roten . . . . .	j
lyftes ffeble . . . . .	j

Shyvers of Brasse with polleyes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	j
yerdes . . . . .	j
sayles olde & Rotyn . . . . .	j
parell feble . . . . .	j
mastes for owtelyggers at Sterne . . . . .	j
polleyes to the same . . . . .	j
Toppes to the seid Boneaventure maste	j
Mayne Capsteyns feble . . . . .	j
Capsteyns in the deke abowe the mayne capstene . . . . .	ij
Capsteynes in the forecastell . . . . .	j
poompes by the mayne meste j & by the mayne meson maste j . . . . .	ij
Grete botes for the seid Ship . . . . .	j
mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Steyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same feble . . . . .	j
Grete Devettes of tymbre for the same . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	j
Shyvers of yron in the Botes hede . . . . .	j
Chaynes of yron in the bowes of the seid Bote . . . . .	ij
Cokke Botes to the seid ship olde & Rotyn . . . . .	j
Botes called Joliwat to the seid ship olde & Rotyn . . . . .	j
ores to the seid Botes . . . . .	viiij
fforeskolles j & after skolles j . . . . .	ij

**In the storehouse of the seid Ship**

Toppearmers of say olde & very ffeble . . . . .	v
Stremmers of say very olde & ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Baners of say very olde & ffeble . . . . .	xj

Gyttornes <sup>1</sup> of say olde & ffeble . . . . .	ij
pendantes of say with Rede Crosses & Roses . . . . .	xxij
Crownes of Coper & gylte . . . . .	j
ladelles of yron for to caste lede with . . . . .	ij
Soundyng ledes of xiiij lb j—of xij lb a pece ij . . . . .	ij
Grappers of yron with a broken chayn . . . . .	j
Grette Shyvers of brasse . . . . .	vij
Tankardes of a galon apece—ij of potelles <sup>2</sup> a pece—vj in all . . . . .	viiij
Drynyng bollez . . . . .	ij
Sestornes <sup>3</sup> of bras for the fornes . . . . .	j
Ketylles grete—j with the botome owte & smale very feble j . . . . .	ij
Ketylles for pyche the botome owte . . . . .	j
Brasyn pottes brokyn . . . . .	j
Gyrdeyrons Brokyn . . . . .	j
Spyttes . . . . .	j
Cobardes <sup>4</sup> to the same . . . . .	j
Tryvettes . . . . .	j
Treyn platters . . . . .	xij
Ankers of diuers sortes that is to say Shut Ankers—j Sterbourde bowers broken in peces—j Lathebourde Bowers broken in peces—j Ankers called Destrelles broken—j and hole —j—ij Ankers called caggers—j Ankers very lytell for the seid Ship some Broken & some very coked—v & for the Grete bote of the said Ship —j in all . . . . .	xij
Cables olde Rotyn & feble of diuerse sortes of xv ynch compas—j of iiij	

<sup>1</sup> Or Guidons.      <sup>2</sup> Pottle, two quarts.      <sup>3</sup> Cisterns.

<sup>4</sup> The irons supporting the spit, sometimes also called cobb-irons.



Strondes & vij ynch compas—j of viij ynch compas for the Ships Grete bote j—in all . . . . .	iiij
Hawsers of vj ynch compas—ij of iiij ynch compas—j & of vj ynch compas Rotyn—j in all . . . . .	iiij
Boye Ropes Rotyn & Worne . . . . .	j
Sowndyng Lynes feble . . . . .	ij
Serpentyne of Bras vnstoked . . . . .	xx
Sarpentyne of Brasse stoked . . . . .	x
yron worke for xx of the seid gonnes that is to say xx miches xx boltes & xx forelokes . . . . .	lx
Chamebers of Brasse for the seid Serpentyne . . . . .	lj
Serpentyne of yron of dyuerse sortes . . . . .	clj
Chambres for the same . . . . .	ccccij
Miches <sup>xx</sup> iiijvj Boltes <sup>xx</sup> iiijvj & forelokes <sup>xx</sup> iiijvj for parell <sup>1</sup> of the seid Ser- pentyne . . . . .	cclviiij
Arrowes olde rotyn & very ffeble . . . . .	D sheffes
Chestes to the same . . . . .	x

**Stuff takle and Apparell with other Necces-  
saryes Bought to & for the use of the seid  
Ship within the tyme of this Acompte that  
is to say**

Pavyses of popeler borde . . . . .	cc
Hangyng lokes to the Storehouse dore of the seid Ship . . . . .	j
fore mastes to the said Ship of Spruce tre . . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
Bowsprettes . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Apparel.

Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Slyght canvas xxxv boltes Grete mighty canvas lxxvj Boltes in all . . . . .	cj boltes
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	c weight di
Marlyne . . . . .	ccc weight
Raddelyne . . . . .	dc weight
Millayne Nedylls . . . . .	dc
Cables of diverse sortes that is to say of Jeane making weyng dcc di viij lb—j weyng d j quarteron & xij lb—j weyng d j quarteron xij lb—j weyng dc di vj lb—j weyng d j quarteron v lb—j weyng cccc iij quarterons xxvij lb—j weyng dc j quarteron ij lb—j weyng dxvij lb—j of Normandye making weyng cccccxvij lb—j weyng dx lb—j weyng xj <sup>m</sup> dccc iij quarterons xiiij lb— iiij weyng v <sup>m</sup> ccc j quarteron—ij weyng m <sup>c</sup> di—j weyng dccc j quar- teron vij lb—j weyng m <sup>c</sup> cvij lb—j weyng m <sup>c</sup> cccxiiij lb—j of xij ynche compas weyng m <sup>d</sup> dcccxxxv lb—j of xiiij ynche compas weyng m <sup>d</sup> dcccxxv lb—j weyng m <sup>v</sup> j lb—j weyng m <sup>c</sup> cccxlviij lb—j of xij ynche compas weyng m <sup>c</sup> ccccxxij lb—j weyng m <sup>c</sup> ccccxxxv lb—j weyng m <sup>c</sup> cc iij quarterons xij lb—j of xij ynche com- pas weyng m <sup>c</sup> cccc iij quarterons v lb —j weyng m <sup>c</sup> cc di xxv lb—j weyng m <sup>c</sup> iij quarterons iiij lb—j of xij ynche compas weyng m <sup>c</sup> cccc j quarteron xvij lb—j of xij ynche compas weyng m <sup>c</sup> ccccvj lb—j xj ynche di compas weyng m <sup>c</sup> cc j quarteron vj lb—j of xj ynche compas weyng dccc di xiiij	

lb—j weyng m<sup>l</sup>cccviij lb—j weyng  
 m<sup>l</sup>dcx lb—j of xj ynch di compas  
 weyng m<sup>l</sup>ccc di xxj lb j in all . . . xxxviiij  
 Cabelettes weyng ccc j quarteron xij lb  
 —j weyng dviij lb—j in all . . . ij  
 Hawsers of diuerse sortes that is to say  
 of Jeane making weyng cc di xxj lb  
 —j weyng cc di xvj lb—j weyng cc iiij  
 quarterons—j weyng cc j quarteron  
 —j weyng cc di iiij lb—j weyng cc j  
 quarteron—j weyng ccviiij lb—j  
 weyng cciiij lb—j weyng cc lb—j  
 weyng cc di xix lb—j weyng ccc di  
 xvij lb—ij weyng cccc j quarteron xj  
 lb—ij weyng ccxv lb—j weyng cvij  
 lb—j And of Normandye making  
 weyng cccc iiij lb—ij weyng c j  
 quarteron xvj lb—j weyng c di—  
 j weyng iiij quarterons iiij lb—j  
 weyng ccc lb—iiij of lynne making  
 of iiij Strondes weyng Dccc ij quar-  
 terons—j of iiij Strondes weyng  
 cccc ij quarterons xvij lb—j of iiij  
 Strondes weyng cc di xviiij lb—j of  
 iiij Strondes weyng m<sup>l</sup>cxj lb—j weyng  
 dc iiij quarterons xxiiij lb—ij weyng dcc  
 di—ij weyng dccxxij lb—ij weyng  
 cccc j quarteron ij lb—j weyng cccc j  
 quarteron vij lb—j weyng cccc j  
 quarteron x lb—j of vj ynche compas  
 weyng dcccx lb—ij . . . . . xl  
 Ropes of dyverse sortes weyng cc iiij  
 quarterons x lb—iiij weyng cc iiij  
 quarterons xxiiij lbs—iiij weyng cc j  
 quarteron x lb—iiij weyng cc j quar-  
 teron—iiij weyng cc j quarteron—iiij  
 weyng dj quarteron x lb—vj weyng

c j quarteron xj lb—ij	weyng	ccxxvj
lb—ij in all . . . . .		xxvj
Cordage weyng	dc iij quarterons—c	at vxij lb
Ankers called Sterbourde Bowers—j	latebourde Bowers—j	latebourde destrelles—j
Sterbourde destrelles—j	Caggyng Ankers—j	in all . . . . .
		v
[Anker Stokkes . . . . .		<sup>1</sup> v ]
[Gonne Stokkes . . . . .		xx ]
ores to the Botes iijj dossen and to the	ij Barkkes cc . . . . .	ccxlvijj
Snache polleys . . . . .		ijj
polleys of dyuers sortes . . . . .		xv
Gonnes of yron called Serpentyne . . . . .		xliijj
Chambers to the same . . . . .		cxxix
Boltes xliijj Miches xliijj & forlokes xliijj	to the same . . . . .	cxxxij
Bylles (for the warre) . . . . .		ijj dossen
pelletes of lede & dyce of yron . . . . .		di barell
Miches lxxv Boltes lxxv & forlokes lxxv	for part of the Gonnes receyved with	
	the sayd Ship for the garnyshing of	
	lxxv of the seid Gonnes wrought at	
	the Kynges forge . . . . .	ccxxv

Ordinance Artillarie & abillamentes of warre receyved of Syr Robert Clyfford<sup>2</sup> Maister of the Kynges ordinance &c.

<sup>1</sup> 'Cancelled here because they are annexed and expended as appears in the parcel of emptions.'

<sup>2</sup> Of the Westmoreland family of that name; third son of Thomas, 12th Lord Clifford, who was killed in 1455 at the battle of St. Albans. Robert Clifford's patent as Master of the Ordnance was dated 23 August, 1495, and it was his reward for an act of treachery. In 1493 he had joined Warbeck in Flanders, and was admitted to the pretender's confidence; in 1494 he purchased his pardon from Henry by betraying the names of Warbeck's real or supposed English adherents. Among these was the Lord Chamberlain, Sir Wm. Stanley, to whose timely aid

Bowes . . . . .	cc
Strynges . . . . .	v groce
Arowes . . . . .	cccc sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	cc
Speres . . . . .	c
Gonne powdre . . . . .	j laste
Lede . . . . .	dcccc di <sup>1</sup>
Dyce of yron . . . . .	ccc lb
Tampyons . . . . .	ii <sup>ml</sup> Shotte

As in the Acompte of the Ordinaunce in the ende of this boke more playnely apperith

fforen Receiptes of Stuff Takle & Apperell for the said Ship that is to say

Grete Ankers Receyved at the Kay in Hampton by the Kynges comaundemente . . . . .	j
Cables Receyved of John Dawtrie of Hampton by the Kynges comaundement . . . . .	iiij
Cables Receyved of the Kynges Ship called the Sovereigne of xj ynche compas . . . . .	ij

Henry owed life and crown at Bosworth. Stanley was executed on the strength of a few words said to have been exchanged with Clifford, but perhaps his real offence was that of being the richest subject in England. It was a matter of common belief that Clifford had joined Warbeck from the first with Henry's knowledge and approval as a government spy. Bacon (*Life of Henry VII.*) doubts this because 'he (Clifford) never recovered that degree of grace which he had with the king before his going over.' Bacon was not aware, apparently, of this grant of the mastership of the Ordnance, given after Stanley's execution, and nine months after a pardon, dated 22 December, 1494, that must have been drawn up within a few days of Clifford's return to England.

Sir Robert married the widow of Sir Ralph Joslin, Lord Mayor of London, in 1476, and founded the Lincolnshire branch of the Clifford family.

<sup>1</sup> Nine and a half cwt.

**Stuff takle & Apparell wrought of the Kynges  
Stuff for the Behoff of the seid Ship within  
tyme of this Acompte that is to say**

Shrowdes to the Mayne mast . . . . .	x
pendentes for Breton takles . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Garnettes . . . . .	iiij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	iiij
Grete Garnettes with pendenttes . . . . .	j
Halleys to the same . . . . .	j
Drynges . . . . .	j
Trussez . . . . .	j
Stedynges . . . . .	ij
Brasez . . . . .	ij
Braylles . . . . .	j
Jerys <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	j
hallyers to the mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xviiij
lyftes for the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
whele Ropes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes for the mayne toppe maste . . . . .	x
Shuttes for the mayne toppe sayle . . . . .	ij
Craynelynes . . . . .	j
Stayes for the mayne toppe mast . . . . .	j
Stayes to the foremaste . . . . .	j
Tyes to the same . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
lyftes to the foresayle . . . . .	ij
Trussez to the same . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes to the same . . . . .	ij
pendentes for pollankers of the fore- maste . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Sweftyng takles . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the foresayle . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> Jeers.

Bracez to the same . . . . .	ij
Trussez for the mayne mesyn sayle . . . . .	j
halleyrs to the same sayle . . . . .	j
lyftes for the mayne toppe sayle . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes for the same . . . . .	ij
Brayles for the foresayle . . . . .	j
Tyes for the spret sayle . . . . .	j
Shuttes for the sprete sayle . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Hoke Ropes for ffyshyng of ankers . . . . .	ij
Bowsesynynges . . . . .	ij
Shankpaynters . . . . .	ij
Bowpaynters for destrelles . . . . .	j
Shankepaynters for destrelles . . . . .	ij
lyftes to the mayne mesyn mast . . . . .	j
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure mast . . . . .	x
Tyes to the same . . . . .	j
Trussez to the same . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
hande ropes . . . . .	xviiij
takes for the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Bote Ropes for the seid shyppes Grete bote . . . . .	j
Gyes warpes . . . . .	j
Boy ropes . . . . .	vj
Warpyng cables . . . . .	iiij
Bonettes for the foresayle . . . . .	j
Boneaventure sayles . . . . .	j

**Somme totall of all Stuff Takle Apparall  
ordinance Artillarie and abillamentes of  
warre with other Necessaryes aforesaid.**

Mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xlviij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	xxxviij

Mayne stayes . . . . .	j
pollankers . . . . .	viiij
Mayne tyes . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Takkes . . . . .	iiij
Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Whele Ropes . . . . .	ij
Stryke Ropes . . . . .	ij
Chaynes of yron for the mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxvj
Dedemenyen . . . . .	lxxij
Shyvers of Brasse to the seid takle .	xxix
Breton takles . . . . .	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse with polleyes to the same . . . . .	x
pendentes for Breton Takles . . . . .	iiij
halleyrs for the same . . . . .	iiij
Swyftyng takles . . . . .	xvj
polleyes to the same . . . . .	xlviij
pendentes for Garnettes . . . . .	viiij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	viiij
Grete Garnettes with pendentes . . . . .	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same with polies . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	ij
Mayne sayles doble . . . . .	ij
Bonettes to the same doble ij & syngle j	iiij
Mayne parelles . . . . .	j
Breste Ropes to the same . . . . .	j
Mayne trusse parelles . . . . .	j
lych hokes of yron for the mayn sayle .	ij
Drynges . . . . .	ij
Trussez . . . . .	ij
Stedynges . . . . .	iiij
Braces . . . . .	iiij
Brayles . . . . .	ij
Jeres for the mayne sayle . . . . .	ij



lyftes for the mayne sayle . . . . .	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse with poleys to the same . . . . .	iiij
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	ij
Ware takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Shuttes . . . . .	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	ij
Mayne Toppes . . . . .	j
Mayne Toppes mast . . . . .	ij
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	xx
Sayles . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
parell to the same . . . . .	j
Bowlynes . . . . .	iiij
lyftes . . . . .	iiij
Shuttes to the sayle . . . . .	iiij
Devettes with a Shyver of Brasse . . . . .	j
Cranelynes . . . . .	ij
Stayes . . . . .	ij
Toppes apou the mane toppe maste . . . . .	j
mastes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	viiij
fore mastes . . . . .	ij
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	xvj
Dedemenyen to the same . . . . .	xxxij
Chaynes of yron to the same Shrowdes . . . . .	xvj
hallyers to the same . . . . .	xvj
pendentes for pollankers . . . . .	iiij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles . . . . .	iiij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
Stayes for the foremast . . . . .	ij
Tyes to the same . . . . .	iiij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	ij
lyftes . . . . .	iiij

Trussez . . . . .	iiij
Bowelynes . . . . .	iiij
Shuttes for the foresayle . . . . .	iiij
Bracez for the same . . . . .	iiij
Braylles for the same . . . . .	ij
foreyerdes . . . . .	j
foresayles doble . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	ij
fore toppes . . . . .	j
fore toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes . . . . .	viiij
lyftes . . . . .	ij
parell . . . . .	j
Tyes . . . . .	j
hallyers . . . . .	j
Stayes . . . . .	j
Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
Shuttes . . . . .	ij
yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles . . . . .	j
Bowsprettes . . . . .	ij
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Sherhokes of yron for the Bowsprette . . . . .	j payer
Tyes to the Sprete sayle . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	iiij
yerdis ropes to the same . . . . .	iiij
long devettes of tymbre with ij Shyvers of Brasse in the forecastell . . . . .	j
Shorte devettes with shyvers of yron . . . . .	ij
Knyghtes in the forecastell with ij Shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	j
Grete lanterns over the fore Byttes . . . . .	j
Wache Belles . . . . .	ij
Metre Tables in the Masters cabayne . . . . .	j
Trestelles for the same . . . . .	ij
Chayres of waynscotte . . . . .	j

Hokes of yron for fysshying of Ankers . . . . .	ij
Shyvers of Bras to the same . . . . .	ij
Hoke ropes for fyssyng of ankers . . . . .	iiij
Bowsesenynges . . . . .	iiij
Shankpaynters . . . . .	iiij
Bowpaynters for destrelles . . . . .	ij
Shanke paynters for destrelles . . . . .	iiij
Mayne mesyn mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes . . . . .	xij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	xij
Chaynes of yron to the same . . . . .	xij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxiiij
Tyes for the same . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
Trussez to the same . . . . .	ij
lyftes to the same . . . . .	ij
yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
parell to the same . . . . .	j
Toppes to the seid mesyn mast . . . . .	j
Shutttes for the mesyn sayle . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	ij
Shrowdes . . . . .	xx
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	x
Chaynes of yron to the same . . . . .	x
Trussez . . . . .	ij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xx
Stayes . . . . .	j
Tyes . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
lyftes . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys to the same . . . . .	iiij
Shutttes . . . . .	j
yerdes . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	ij
parell for the same . . . . .	j

owtleggers at Sterne . . . . .	j
polleys to the sayme . . . . .	j
Toppes to the Boneaventure maste . .	j
hande ropes . . . . .	xviiij
Bote ropes for the seid Shippes Grete	
Bote . . . . .	ij
Gyes <sup>1</sup> warpes . . . . .	j
Boy ropes . . . . .	vij
Warpyng cables . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Capsteynes . . . . .	j
Capsteynes in the deke aboue the mayne	
Capsteyne . . . . .	ij
Capsteynes in the forcastell . . . . .	j
plompes <sup>2</sup> by the mayne mest j & by the	
mesyn mast j . . . . .	ij
Grete Botes Belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Mastes to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	viiij
Stayes . . . . .	j
Sayles . . . . .	j
Grete devettes of tymbre for the same .	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	j
Shyvers of yron in the Botes hede . .	j
Chaynes of yron in the Bowes of the	
seid Bote . . . . .	ij
ffore Scolles j & after Scolles j . . . .	ij
Cokke Botes Belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Botes called Jolywates . . . . .	j

### In the Storehouse of the seid ship.

Top Armers of Say olde & very feble . .	v
Stremers of Say olde & ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Baners of say ffeble . . . . .	xj
Gettornes of say ffeble . . . . .	ij

<sup>1</sup> Guy; old Fr. *guier*, M. E. *gye*, to govern (Wright).

<sup>2</sup> Pumps, German *Plumpe*.

pendentes of Say with Red Crosses & Roses . . . . .	xxij
Crownes of Coper & Gilte . . . . .	j
laddylles of yron for to caste lede . . . . .	ijj
Soundyng ledes of xiiij lb—j of xij lb apece—ij . . . . .	ijj
Grappers of yron with a broken chayne . . . . .	j
Grete Shyvers of Brasse . . . . .	vij
Tankerdes of a galon apece—ij of potelles apece vj—in all . . . . .	viiij
Drynkyng Bolles . . . . .	ijj
Sesternes of Brasse for the fornes . . . . .	j
Kettelles Grete j & Smale j . . . . .	ij
Brassyn pottes broken . . . . .	j
Gyrdeyrons . . . . .	j
Spyttes . . . . .	j
Coberdes . . . . .	j
Trevettes . . . . .	j
Trene platters . . . . .	xij
Kettelles for pych broken . . . . .	j
Ankers Grete & Smale . . . . .	xviiij
Cables olde iij & newe xliij . . . . .	xlvj
Cabelettes . . . . .	ij
Hawsers olde iiij & New xl . . . . .	xliiiij
Snache polleys . . . . .	ijj
polleys of diuerse Sortes . . . . .	xv
Ropes of diuerse sortes . . . . .	xxvj
Cordage weyng . . . . .	dc iij quarterons
Canvas . . . . .	cj boltes
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	c weight di
Marlyne . . . . .	ccc weight
Raddelyne . . . . .	dc weight
Mylleyn Nedilles . . . . .	dc
hangyng lokkes to the Storehouse dore . . . . .	j
Sowdyng lynes . . . . .	ij
Ores long cc & shorte lvj . . . . .	cclvj

Serpentyes of Brasse xxx & yron <sup>xx</sup> ciij	
xv with theyr miches Boltes & fore- lokkes . . . . .	ccxxv
Chambres to the same of Brasse lj &	
Iron cccxxxj . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> diiijj
Bowes . . . . .	cc
Strynges . . . . .	v gross
Arowes old D sheffes & Newe cccc sheffes Dcccc sheffes	
Chestes for D sheffes of the seid Arowes	
olde & very ffeble . . . . .	x
Bylles . . . . .	ccxlviij
Sperys . . . . .	c
Gonne powdre . . . . .	j laste
lede . . . . .	Dcccc di
Disce of yron . . . . .	ccc lb
Pylletes of lede & dyce of yron . . . . .	di barell
Tampyons . . . . .	M <sup>l</sup> M <sup>l</sup> Shotte
pavyes of popeler borde . . . . .	cc

**Delyuerances perusynges & otherwise  
demenyng of the Stuff takle & apparell  
ordinaunce artillarie & abillamentes of  
warre aforesayd that is to say**

Stuff spent employed & Annexed to & for  
makyng of takle and apparell for the seid Shippe.

ffyrst ther is employed Annexed and Spent thes  
parcelles of Stuff ensuyng in Newmakyng of takle  
and apparell to & for the vse and behoff of the seid  
Ship That is to say v hawsers weyng M<sup>l</sup>M<sup>l</sup>xij lb  
employed & spent for makyng of x New Shrowdes  
Also an hawser weyng cc di xix lb employed & spent  
for makyng of ij pendentes for the breton takles  
Also ij hawsers weyng ccc di xvij lb for makyng of  
ij hallyers for the Breton takles An hawser weyng  
cc di iiij lb for makyng of iiij pendentes for Garnettes  
that belong to the mayne takle Also iiij hawsers

weyng ccc lb employed & spent for makyng of iiij hallyers for the seid Garnettes Also an hawser weyng ccxv lb for makyng of a Grete Garnete with a pendente Also an hawser weyng cc lb for makyng of j hallyere for the seid Grete Garnette An hawser weyng c di for makyng of j dryng An hawser weyng ccviiij lb for makyng of j Trusse An hawser weyng cciiij lb for makyng of j stedyng An hawser weyng cc j quarteron xvj lb for makyng of ij Bracez ij hawsers weyng dc iij quarterons xxiiij lb for makyng of a Braile & j Jere also dc iij quarterons weight Cordage employed & spent for & abought the mekyng of xviiij hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes Also ij hawsers weyng dcc di for makyng of ij lyftes for the mayne sayle Also an hawser of iiij Strondes weyng m'cxj lb for makyng of ij mayne Tyes an hawser weyng dccc iij quarterons for makyng of oon whele Rope Also ij hawsers weyng cccciij lb for the makyng of x Shrowdes for the mayne Toppe maste & ij Shuttes for the mayne Toppe Sayle An hawser weyng cvij lb for makyng of a Crayne lyne An hawser weyng iij quarterons iiij lb for makyng of j Staye for the mayn Toppe maste ij hawsers weyng dccc x lb for makyng of j Staye ij Tyes & j hallyer for the foremaste ij hawsers weyng cccc j quarteron xj lb for makyng of ij liftes & ij Trussez for the foresayle an hawser weyng cc di xxij lb for makyng of ij Bowelynes for the foresayle An hawser weyng cc iij quarterons for makyng of iiij pendentes for the pollankers and Swifting takles of the foremaste An hawsere of iiij Strondes weyng cccc iij quarterons xvij lb for makyng of ij Shuttes for the foresayle An hawser weyng cc di xvj lb for makyng of ij hallyers for the foresayd pollankers An hawser weyng cc j quarteron for makyng of ij bracez for the foresayle An hawser weyng cc j quarteron for makyng of j trusse for the mayn mesyn sayle An

hawser weyng cc di xviiij lb employed for making of j hallyere for the mayn mesyn sayle An hawser of vj ynche compas for making of j Tye for the spret-sayle ij hawsers oon of vj ynche & oon other of iiij ynche compas for making of ij hoke ropes ij Bowesesenynges iiij Shank paynters & j bowe payntere Also ther is spent & employed to & for the making of other smale Takle to the seid Shipp certeyn Ropes That is to say iij Ropes weyng cc iiij quarterons xxiiij lb for making of ij lyfts & ij Bowelynes for the mayne Toppe sayle & j Brayle for the foresayle iij Ropes weyng cc j quarteron x lb for making of ij Shuttes for the Spretesayle ij yerde Ropes for the same & j lifte for the mayne mesyn sayle vj Ropes weyng cccc di employed for making of x Shrowdes for the Boneaventure mast ij Ropes weyng ccxxvj lb for making of j Tye j Trusse & j hallyere for the Boneaventure maste vj Ropes weyng cccxxj lb for making of xviiij hande ropes belongyng to the seid Ship Also there is employed annexed & spent to & for the use of the seid Shipp j Cable weyng dcc di viij lb for making of ij loffe takkes for the mayne sayle j Cable weyng dccc j quarteron vij lb for making of ij Shuttes for the seid sayle j cable weyng dccc di xiiij lb employed for making of j Rope for the seid Shippes grete Bote j cable weyng dc di vj lb employed for making of j Gyes Warpe to the seid Ship iiij Cables weyng m<sup>d</sup>cj lb for making of vj Boye ropes iiij Cables weyng m<sup>d</sup>xxxvij lb for making of iiij warpyng Cables to the seid Ship within the tyme of this Accompte

Total of hawsers and ropes . . . lxxiiij

Stuff spent & employed about the Reparalyng & amending of certeyn Takle belongyng to the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Also ther ys spent employed and annexed to and about the Reparacion & Amending of certeyn



Takle & apparell Belongyng to the seid Ship Thies parcelles ensuyng that is to say j Cable weyng dc j quarteron ij lb spent employed & annexed for & apon Reparacion of the Mayne Staye Also vj Ropes weyng dc j quarteron x lb spent and employed aboutght wollyng of the mayne maste also xxij boltes canvas spent employed & annexed to & for the makyng of oon Bonette to the foresayle & a Boneaventure Sayle with Reparacion of the mayne sayles foresayle spretesayle mayne Toppe Sayle ffor Toppe sayle & mayne mesyn sayle Also vj c mylleyne nedylles in likewyse spent aboutght reparacion & amendyng of the seyd Sayles Also c weight di Sayle Twyne And ccc weight Marlyne in lykewyse spent employed & annexed To & apon the seid Sayles Also dc Radelyne employed annexed & spent apon reparacion & Radelynyng of the Shrowdes Belongyng vnto the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Cables weyng dc j quarteron ij lb	. j
Ropes weyng dc j quarteron x lb	. vj
Canvas . . . . .	xxij boltes
Mylleyne Nedylles . . . . .	dc
Sayle twyne . . . . .	c weight di
Marlyne . . . . .	ccc weight
Raddelyne . . . . .	dc weight

**Stuff Takle and Apparell ordinance Artyllaries & Abillamentes of warre spent broken perused & loste.**

Also there is perused worne Rottyn broken wasted spent lost And consumyde And by long contynuanace enfebled thes parcelles of Stuff Takle & Apparell with other diuers & Soundrie necessaries Ensuyng Aswell to & for the sauffegarde & Kepyng

of the seid Ship lying at Portesmouth havayn As in moryng and vnmoryng of the same at diuers & Soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte Afore her departure into Scotteland as Afore the tyme of this Acompte in William Comersalles tyme late clerke of the seyde Kynges Shippes empayred & enfebysshed that is to say x mayne Shrowdes ij mayne Tyes ij mayne Takkes j whele rope ij pendentes for Breton Takles ij Hallyers for the same iiij pendentes for Garnettes iiij Hallyers to the same A pendants for a grete Garnette j Hallyer to the same A mayne yerde Rotteyn to nocht And for his feblenes perused ij mayne Stedynges ij mayne brasses j mayne yere ij mayne lyftes perused And Rotteyn And for their feblenes cast ouer Borde Also ij mayne Shuttes A mayne top mast perused And Rotteyn to nocht Also x Shrowdes To the same ij Bowlynes to the same ij lyftes to the same ii Shuttes to the same a Crayne lyne to the same a Stay to the same also a Toppe maste aboute the mayne Toppe maste Rotteyn perused & consumyd to nocht A sayle to the same Rotteyn & perused Also viij Shrowdes belongyng to the same Also a foremaste Rotteyn & perused ij pendentes for pollankers ij hallyers to the same ij pendenttes for Sweftyng takles Rotteyn consumyd & Spent Also a Stay fore the foremaste Rotteyn & consumyd to nocht Also ij Tyes for the same An Hallyer To the same perused & spent

Also ij lyftes for the foresayle ij Trusses to the same ij Bowelynes for the same ij Shuttes for the same ij Braces for the same A Brayle for the same Rotteyn perused & for their feblenes cast over the Ship borde Also a Bowsprete perused & Rotteyn to nocht Also a Tye to the sprete sayle ij Shuttes for the same ij yerd Ropes for the same ij hoke ropes for to fisse Ankers ij Bowsesenynges ij

Shank paynters j Bowpaynter for destrelles ij  
 Shankpaynters for destrelles perused & Rotteyn to  
 nocht Also an hallyer for the mayne mesyn sayle  
 A Trusse to the same a lyfte to the same a  
 boneaventure maste perused & Rotyn x Shrowdes  
 for the same a Tye for the same An hallyer for the  
 same A trusse for the same A Boneaventure sayle  
 Rotyn & perused Also an hausere of vj ynche  
 compas A Boye Rope A cable of xv ynche compas  
 A cable of viij ynch compas for the Shipes Grete bote  
 Abought the morynge & the vnmoryng of the seid  
 Ship as aforesayd spent broken wasted & lost At  
 Soundrie tymes within the tyme of this acompte  
 Also spent perused Broken & worne to & for the  
 use defence & safeguard of the seid Ship beyng a  
 warrefare in the parties of Scotteland in the Kynges  
 Riall Armye frome the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of May the xij<sup>th</sup>  
 yere<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup>  
 vnto the xvij<sup>th</sup> day of Septembre in the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of  
 our sayd Soveraign lorde the Kynges Reigne by  
 the space of xvij wekes that is to say xvj ores  
 belongyng to the botes of the said Shipp xxix  
 Serpentyne of yron broken in peces which peces  
 remaynyng wey by estimacyon m<sup>d</sup>cccc weight Also  
 a serpentyne of Brasse broken in peces the metall  
 remaynyng weyghing <sup>xx</sup>iiijx lb Also iij Groce di<sup>3</sup>  
 Bowestrynges cxix Bylles for the Warre lxxvij  
 sperres viij banelles Gonepowdre dccc weight di  
 Lede cc iij quarterons Dyce of yron m<sup>m</sup>dccc shote  
 tampyons xxv Stokkes for Serpentyne broken &  
 lost within the tyme of this Acompte

<sup>1</sup> 1497.<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*<sup>3</sup> Three and a half gross.

**Yet Deliuerances of Stuff Takle & Apparell  
with other abillamentes of Warre to  
Soundrie Shippes beyng in the Kynges  
warres that is to say To**

The Kynges ship called the Soueraigne

Also delivered to our Soueraigne lorde the Kynges Ship Riall called the Soueraigne in exchange for ij cables of xj ynche Compas with the whuche the seid Robert Brygandyn afore in thacompte of Stuff of this Ship is charged As in the Tytle of fforen Receyptes of Stuff for the seid ship more playnely Apperyth

Cables of xiiij ynche compas . . . . ij

With the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in thacompt of the seid shippe

**The Henry of Brystoll**

Also delyuered To the Henry of Brystoll by the commaundment of my lorde Steward the iij<sup>de</sup> day of the moneth of Juyn in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of the Kynges most noble reigne for the sauegarde of the seid Ship in the Kynges noble viage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng iij<sup>m</sup>l cc ij quarterons vij lb ij

Whereof Thomas Westcotte is to answer

**The Anne of fflowey**

Also delyuered to Thomas Virgo Master of the Anne of fflowey by the commaundment of my seid lorde Steward the ffyrst day of July the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> for ye sauegarde of the seid Shipp the seid viage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng m<sup>c</sup> di . . . . j

Whereof the seid Thomas Virgo is to answer

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*

## The Armytage

Also delyuered to Stephyn Bull Capteyne of the Armytage By the commaundement of my seid lorde Steward for the sauegarde of the seid Ship in the foresayd vyage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng m'ccviiij lb . . . . j  
Ankers called Destrelles . . . . j

Of whiche Stuff the seid Stephyn Bull is to answer

## A Ship of Lynne

Also delyuered to Thomas Boussey Auner of the <sup>1</sup> that came from Lynne By commaundement of my seid lorde Steward for the Sauegarde of the seid Thomas Bousseys Ship beyng present in the seid viage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng m'cccvij lb . . . . j

Whereof the seid Thomas Boussey is to answer

A Ship of Dertmouth <sup>2</sup>

Also delyuered To John Esmey of Dertemouth By the commaundement of my seid lorde Steward for the Sauegarde of his Ship beyng present in the foresayd viage vnto Scoteland

Cables ffeble of vij ynche compas . . . . j  
Ankers called Caggers . . . . j

Of which Stuff the seyde John Esmey is to answer

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

<sup>2</sup> The Gregory Ismay (*Tellers' Rolls*, 63).

**Somme of all Stuff Takle and Apparell  
ordinance Artillaries and Abillamentes of  
warre delyuered perused Annexed Em-  
ployed within the tyme Aforesaid**

hawsers . . . . .	xliiij
Ropes of diuers sortes . . . . .	xxvj
Cables . . . . .	xxj
Canvas . . . . .	xxij boltes
Millyne nedylles . . . . .	dc
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	c weight di
marlyne . . . . .	ccc weight
Radelyne . . . . .	dc weight
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	x
Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Takkes . . . . .	ij
whele ropes . . . . .	j
pendentes for Breton takles . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Garnettes . . . . .	iiij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	iiij
pendentes for Grete Garnettes . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
Mayne Stedynges . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bracez . . . . .	ij
Mayne Jeres . . . . .	j
Mayne Lyftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Shuttes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Toppe Mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	x
Bowelynes to the same . . . . .	ij
lyftes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Cranelynes to the same . . . . .	j
Stayes to the same . . . . .	j

Toppe mastes aboue the mayne Toppe mast . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	viiij
fore mastes . . . . .	j
pendentes of Pollankers . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles . . . . .	ij
ffore Stayes . . . . .	j
Tyes to the same . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Lyftes to the same . . . . .	ij
Trussez to the same . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Braylles to the same . . . . .	j
Bowesprettes . . . . .	j
Tyes to the same . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes . . . . .	ij
Hoke ropes for fyssyng of Ankers . . . . .	ij
Bowesesenynges . . . . .	ij
Shanke paynters . . . . .	ij
Bowepaynters . . . . .	j
Shankepaynters for destrell . . . . .	ij
hallyers for the mayn mesyn sayle . . . . .	j
Trusses to the same . . . . .	j
Mesyn Liftes . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	x
Tyes to the same . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Trusses to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles . . . . .	j
Boye Ropes . . . . .	j
ores . . . . .	xvj

Serpentynges of yron xxix & of Brasse j .	xxx
Bowestrynges . . . . .	iiij Groce di
Billes . . . . .	cxix
Speres . . . . .	lxxvij
Gonne poudre . . . . .	viiij barettes
Ledde . . . . .	dccc weight di
Dyce of yron . . . . .	cc iiij quarterons
Tampyons . . . . .	M <sup>l</sup> M <sup>l</sup> Dcc shotte
Stokkes for Serpentynges . . . . .	xxv

**And so Remayneth the said Ship in the  
Kynge's haven at Portesmouth the laste  
day of this Acompte with the Stuff Takle  
and Apparell ordinance Artilleries &  
Abillamentes of Warre vndrewrytyn That  
is to Say**

Mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xxxvj
Mayne Stayes . . . . .	j
hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes ffeble .	xxxvj
pollankers ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Takkes . . . . .	ij
Bowelynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
whele Ropes . . . . .	j
Stryke Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Chaynes of yron for the mayn Shrowdes	xxxvj
Dedemenyen to the same . . . . .	lxxij
Shyvers of Brasse belongyng to the mayne takle . . . . .	xxix
Breton takles ffeble . . . . .	iiij
pendentes to the same . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
Shyvers of Brasse with pollyes be- longyng to the seid Breton takles .	x
Swyftyng takles feble . . . . .	xvj



polleys to the same . . . .	xlviij
pendentes for Garnettes . . . .	iiij
hallyers to the same . . . .	iiij
Grete Garnettes with pendentes . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . .	j
Mayne Sayles doble . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same doble ij & syngle j	iiij
Mayne parell feble . . . .	j
Breste ropes to the same ffeble . . . .	j
Mayne Truse parell ffeble . . . .	j
Lyche hokes of yron for the mayne sayle	ij
Drynges . . . .	ij
Trussez . . . .	ij
Stedynges . . . .	ij
Bracez . . . .	ij
Braylles . . . .	j
Jeres to the maynesayle . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys to the same . . . .	iiij
lyftes to the mayne sayle . . . .	ij
loff hokes of yron . . . .	ij
Warre takkes ffeble . . . .	ij
Mayne Shuttes . . . .	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . .	ij
Mayne Toppes . . . .	j
Mayne Toppe mastes . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . .	x
Sayles olde & ffeble . . . .	j
yerdes . . . .	j
parell . . . .	j
Bowelynes . . . .	ij
lyftes . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the Toppesayle . . . .	ij
Devettes with a Shyver of Brasse . . . .	j
Craynelynes . . . .	j

Toppes upon the mayne	Toppe maste	. j
Stayes ffeble	.	. j
foremastes	.	. j
Shrowdes old & feble	.	. xvj
Dedemenyen	.	. xxxij
Chaynes of yron to the seid shrowdes	.	. xvj
hallyers to the same	.	. xvj
pendentes for pollankers	.	. ij
hallyers to the same	.	. ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles	.	. ij
hallyers to the same	.	. ij
Stayes to the foremaste	.	. j
Tyes	.	. ij
Hallyers	.	. j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	.	. ij
Lyftes to the foresayle	.	. ij
Trusses to the same	.	. ij
Bowelynes	.	. ij
Shuttet to the foresayle	.	. ij
Braces to the same	.	. ij
Braylles to the same	.	. j
foreyerdes	.	. j
foresaylles doble	.	. j
Bonettes to the same	Newe & Olde	. ij
fore Toppes	.	. j
ffore Toppe mast	.	. j
Shrowdes to the same	.	. viij
lyftes ffeble	.	. ij
Parell ffeble	.	. j
Tyes ffeble	.	. j
Hallyers ffeble	.	. j
Steyes ffeble	.	. j
Bowlynes ffeble	.	. ij
Shuttet ffeble	.	. ij
yerdes ffeble	.	. j
Saylles ffeble	.	. j
Bowspertes	.	. j

Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
yerdes . . . . .	j
Sherhokes of yron to the Bowesprette . . . . .	j payer
Tyes to the Spretesayle . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes . . . . .	ij
long Devettes of tymbre with ij Shyvers of Bras in the forecastell . . . . .	j
Shortte Devettes vith Shyvers of yron . . . . .	ij
Knyghtes with ij shyvers of Brasse in the forecastell . . . . .	j
Grete lanternes over the fore Bittes . . . . .	j
Wache Belles . . . . .	ij
Mete Tables in ye Masters cabayn . . . . .	j
Trestelles to the same . . . . .	ij
Chayres of Wayneskotte . . . . .	j
Hokes of yron for fyssyng of Ankers . . . . .	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	ij
Hoke ropes for fyssyng of Ankers . . . . .	ij
Bowsesenynges . . . . .	ij
Shanke paynters . . . . .	ij
Bowpaynters for destrelles . . . . .	j
Shanke paynters for destrelles . . . . .	ij
Mayne mesyn mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes olde & ffeble . . . . .	xij
Hallyers olde & ffeble . . . . .	xij
chaynes of yron to the seid Shrowdes . . . . .	xij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxiiij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers for the same . . . . .	j
Trussez to the same . . . . .	j
lyftes to the same . . . . .	j
yerdes . . . . .	j
Saylles ffeble . . . . .	j
Parell to the same . . . . .	j
Mesyn Toppes . . . . .	j
Shuttes for the sayle . . . . .	j

Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes . . . . .	x
Chaynes of yron to the same . . . . .	x
Hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	x
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xx
Stayes feble . . . . .	j
Tyes . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Trussez . . . . .	j
lyftes ffeble . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse with pollyes . . . . .	iiij
Shuttet ffeble . . . . .	j
yerdes . . . . .	j
parelles for the same . . . . .	j
owtelygers at Sterne . . . . .	j
polleyes to the same . . . . .	j
Boneaventure Toppes . . . . .	j
Boneaventure sayles . . . . .	j
hande ropes . . . . .	xviiij
Ropes for the seid Shippes Grete bote . . . . .	j
Gyes warpes . . . . .	j
Boye ropes . . . . .	vj
Warpyng Cables . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Capsteynes . . . . .	j
Capsteynes in the dek aboue the mayne capsteyne . . . . .	j
Capsteynes in the forecastell . . . . .	j
pollyes of diuerse sortes . . . . .	xv
Snache polleys . . . . .	iiij
plompes . . . . .	ij
Grete Botes belongyng to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Mastes to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Grete Devettes of tymbre . . . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . . . .	j

Shyvers of yron to the Botes hede . . .	j
Chaynes of yron in the Bowes of the seid Bote . . . . .	ij
ffore Skolles j after Skolles j . . . . .	ij
Botys called the Jolywatt . . . . .	j
Cokke Botes belongyng to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Ores long cc & shorte xl . . . . .	ccxl

### In the Storehouse of the seid Ship

Toppe Armars of say olde & very ffeble . . . . .	v
Stremers of Say olde & very ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Baners of Say olde & very ffeble . . . . .	xj
Gyttorns of Say olde & very ffeble . . . . .	ij
pendentes of Say olde & very ffeble with Rede crosses & Roses . . . . .	xxij
Crownes of Coper & Gilt . . . . .	j
ladelles of yron for to cast lede . . . . .	iiij
Sowndyng leddes of xiiij lb j of xij lb apece ij . . . . .	iiij
Grappers of yron with a Broken chayne . . . . .	j
Grete Shyvers of brasse . . . . .	vij
Canvas . . . . .	lxxix boltes
Tankardes of Galons apece—ij of potelles—vj . . . . .	viiij
Drynkyn Bolles . . . . .	iiij
Sesternes of brass for fornes . . . . .	j
ketelles Grete Broken j & Smayle very feble j . . . . .	ij
Brasyn pottes Broken . . . . .	j
Gyrdeyrons . . . . .	j
Spyttys . . . . .	j
Cobardes . . . . .	j
Tryvettes . . . . .	j
Treyne platers . . . . .	xij
Ketylles for pyche with the Botome owte . . . . .	j

Ankers of diuerse sortes that is to say

Grete ankers of Hampton	j	Shute ankers	
j Sterborde Bowers	ij	Lateborde	
Bowers	ij	Sterborde Destrelles	j
Caggyng Ankers	j	Warpyng Ankers	j
Destrelles broken	j	Ankers very lytle	
for the seid Ship	v	Grete Bote Ankers	
j—in all	.	.	.
			xxvj
Cables of xiiij ynche compas	very ffeble—ij		
of xj ynche compas	very ffeble—ij	of	
xj <sup>m</sup> Dccc iij quarterons	xiiij lb weight—		
iiij	of v <sup>m</sup> ccc j quarteron—ij	of	
m <sup>l</sup> cccxiij lb weight—j	of xiiij ynch		
compas weyng	m <sup>l</sup> dcccxxv lb—j	of	
Dccc xvij lb—j	of xiiij ynche compas		
weyng	m <sup>l</sup> dcccxxv lb very ffeble—j	of	
m <sup>l</sup> cccxlviij lb weight—j	of xij ynche		
compas weyng	m <sup>l</sup> cccxlviij lb very ffeble—j		
of m <sup>l</sup> cccxxxv lb weight—j	of m <sup>l</sup> cc iij		
quarterons	xij lb—j	weyng	m <sup>l</sup> vj lb
—j	of xij ynche compas	weyng	
m <sup>l</sup> cccc iij quarterons	v lb—j	of	
m <sup>l</sup> c iij quarterons	iiij lb weight very		
feble—j	of xij ynche compas	weyng	
m <sup>l</sup> cccc j quarteron	xvij lb feble—j	of	
ynche compas	weyng	m <sup>l</sup> ccccvj lb ffeble	
—j	of xj ynche di compas	weyng	m <sup>l</sup> ccc j
quarteron	vj lb very feble—j	of	
xj ynche di compas	weyng	m <sup>l</sup> ccc di xxj	
lb—j	in all	.	.
			xxv
Cabletes of ccc j quarteron	xij lb weight		
—j	of dvij lb weight—j	in all	.
			ij
Serpentynes of Brasse	vith Miches		
Boltes & forlokes	.	.	xxix
Chambres of Brasse	to the same	.	lj
Serpentynes of yron	with Miches	}stokked cxvj	
boltes & forelokes	.		}vnstokked xxv

Chambers of yron to the same . . . . .	Dxxxj
Bowes . . . . .	cc
Chestes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Strynges . . . . .	j Groce di
Arowes olde & Roten D sheffes Newe cccc sheffes . . . . .	Dcccc sheffes
Chestes to the same olde viij & new x	xviiij
Billes . . . . .	cxxix
Sperys . . . . .	xxiiij
Gonne poudre . . . . .	iiij banelles
Lede . . . . .	c weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	j quarteron weight
Tampyons . . . . .	ccc Shotte

**The Kynges New Barke called the Swepestake**

Here ensue certeyn paymentes costes & cherges by the seid Robert Brygandyne made hadde & susteyned aswell abought the edyfiyng and New making of our Soveraign lorde the Kynges New Barke called the Swepestake as of prouision of Stuff takle and apparell with other Soundrie Necessaryes at diuerse & Soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte as here after ensuyth That ys to Say

Costys & prouision of Stuff for the making of the Kynges New Barke called the Swepestake

**The Kele with the ij Stemys.**<sup>1</sup>—ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne in the name of Gode hath payed to Thomas Jourde of Crofton in Hampeshyre husbandman for the Shippe Kele with the ij stemys belongyng vnto the same—price iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> & to Thomas

<sup>1</sup> Stems, stem and sternpost.

Carpenter of the same Towne for cariage of the same frome the Towne aforesaid to the Ryver Syde before the dokke at Portesmouth  $vj^s$  by hym so provided for the Begynnyng of the said Shippe within the tyme of this Acompte . . . .  $x^s x^d$

**Tymbre.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed to divers & Soundrie personnes for tymbre of theym bought for the making of the seid Shippe & for cariage of the same That is to say ffyrst to thabbotte of Tychefeld for xl lode croked Tymbre price of euery lode  $vj^d-xx^s$  And to William Adeane of ffarham for cariage of the same from thens to the dokke— $xxv^s$  To the Sacrestan of Hamelden<sup>1</sup> for a c peces Streight tymbre for bemys walys & other Necessaryes in the seid Ship by couenaunt in grete with cariage of the same— $xxxj^s viij^d$  Also to Nicholas Wodeham of Elston for xvij lode Tymbre in Grete— $xij^s$  Also to William Adeane of ffarham for xx lode of tymbre in Grete— $x^s$  And to Andrew Rowle of Elston for cariage of the same Tymbre from ffarham to Portesmouth— $vj^s$  So by hym payd & bought & abought making of the seid Barke employed & spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . .  $ciij^s viij^d$

**Cloffborde.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hath payed to Soundrie personnes for Cloffborde of theym bought for making of the seid Barke That is to say ffyrste to John Kempte of Botteley for di c price with the cariage— $x^s$  to Thomas Absolon of Tychefeld for ccc pryce the c with the cariage  $xx^s-lx^s$  to John Myddelton of Arundell Shipwryght for c di price with the cariage from Arundell to portesmouth— $xl^s$  Also to William Porter of the Illand of Wight for cc price with conveyance of the same owte of Neweporte into Portesmouth— $xl^s$  Also to Syr Nicholas Lisle

<sup>1</sup> Hambleton.



Knyght in the yle of Wyght<sup>1</sup> for ccxl cloffebord price at ffyrst Bying in grete—xlviij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> To Robert Harwyche for the cariage of the same from the seid Knyghtes place to the See Syde & for the conveyance of theyme from thens to Portesmouth—iiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> So by hyme prouided bought & payed And about the making of the seid Barke spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . x<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>

**Saweborde.** Also payed to John fforde of Hamelden for m<sup>d</sup> fote saweborde pryce of euery c ij<sup>s</sup> So of hyme bought & about the making of the seyde Barke spent within the tyme of this Acompte xxx<sup>s</sup>

**Yronworke nayles Roffe and Clynche.** Also payed in lykewyse to Soundrie personnes for certeyn Iron worke Rouffe nayle & clynche for the behoff of the seid Barke That is to say ffyrst to Thomas lawles Smyth for m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>cc Roffe & Nayle pryce the c iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>—lxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Also for m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>ccc Rouffe & clynche price the c ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—lxj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Also for ij<sup>m</sup>l<sup>d</sup>c Rouffe & Nayle price the c—ij<sup>s</sup>—lxxij<sup>s</sup> m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>cc Roff & clynch price the c [ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>] xx<sup>d</sup>—xxxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ccc Roffe & clynche price the c iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>—x<sup>s</sup> cc of Sharpe nayle price of euery c—ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>—iiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> D sharpenayle price the hundred ij<sup>s</sup>—x<sup>s</sup> xxxiiij boltes of yron for Knees in the seid Ship weyng<sup>xx</sup> vxij lb price of euery lb j<sup>d</sup> ob—xiiij<sup>s</sup> Also to John Arnalde Smyth of ffareham for m<sup>d</sup> nayles price the c iiij<sup>d</sup>—v<sup>s</sup> m<sup>l</sup>cccc di nayles price the c vj<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Also to Nicholas Bownde Smyth of ffarham for m<sup>d</sup> nayles price the c—iiiij<sup>d</sup>—v<sup>s</sup> And for m<sup>l</sup>cccc di nayles price the c vj<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought and spent about making of the seid Barke within the tyme of this Acompte xv<sup>ii</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Here & Scye.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Robert A Bouowre for here &

<sup>1</sup> Of the Lises of Wotton, I.W.

Scye occupied & layed in the Semys of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . v<sup>s</sup>

**Pytche Tarre Okome Rossyn & Talowe.**

Also payed to Clayece Dowcheman for iiij barelles Tarre price the Barell iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xvii<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> To Philipp Rychardes oon of the Custumers of Southampton for ccc di of okome pryce the c weight iiij<sup>s</sup>—x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> To Thomas Herres of Hammell for cc j quarteron okome price the c iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> To the seid Clayce Dowcheman for v barelles pytche price the barell v<sup>s</sup>—xxv<sup>s</sup> To Symonde Carpenter for c weight Rosyn to Rossyen the seid Ship aboue-water iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> and for cc weight Talowe price the c weight viij<sup>s</sup>—xvj<sup>s</sup> So by hyme bought occupied employed & spent apou the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Shepe Skynnes.** Also payed to John Englysh for a dossyn of Shepe skynnes of hym bought & spent abought the making of mappes occupied wasted & spent abought talowyng of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiij<sup>s</sup>

**Wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xj Shipwryghtes laboryng and workyng abought the edfyng makyng & Ryggyng of the seid Barke called the Swepestake ffrone the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of february the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche theyn next ensuyng by the space of iiij wekes within which tyme the seid Shipwryghtes labored & wrought by the Space of xxiiij dayes iiij of theym takyng vj<sup>d</sup> ob a man by the day xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob ; other iiij takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a pece by the day—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ; oon at v<sup>d</sup> by the day ix<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ; & iiij of theym takyng iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ; amountyng in all to . . . . . cxij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xj personnes by the space of iiij wekes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke . . . . . xlv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xvij Shipwryghtes laboryng and workyng abought the making & Ryggyng of the seid Barke frome the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xij<sup>th</sup> yere aforesayd vnto the xvii<sup>th</sup> day of the same Moneth next ensuyng by the Space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid xvij personnes labored & wrought by the Space of xij dayes iiij of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> ob a man by the day xix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; vj other takyng vj<sup>d</sup> apece by the day—xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; ij other at v<sup>d</sup> a man by the day—x<sup>s</sup>; oon at v<sup>d</sup> ob—v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; And v otheyr at iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day xx<sup>s</sup>; Amountyng in all to . . . . . iiij<sup>th</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xvij personnes for the seid ij wekes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke . . . . . xxxv<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwrightes.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xv Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the making of the seid Barke frome the xvii<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xij<sup>th</sup> yere aforesaid vnto the xxix<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill next ensuyng by the Space of vj wekes within which tyme the seid xv personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxx<sup>ti</sup> dayes iiij of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> ob a man by the day iiij of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day oon other at v<sup>d</sup> ob by the day ij other at v<sup>d</sup> a man by the day and v other ych of them at iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day amountyng in all to ix<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xv personnes by the seid Space of vj wekes ych of them takyng xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke . . . . . iiij<sup>th</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwrightes.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xiiij Shipwrightes laboryng & workyng about the making and Ryggyng of the seid Barke frome the xxix<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng by the space of iij wekes & iij dayes within which tyme the seid xiiij personnes labored & wrought by the Space of xviiij dayes ij of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> ob a man by the day iij of them takyng vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day oon of them at v<sup>d</sup> ob by the day An other at v<sup>d</sup> by the day And v other ych of them takyng iij<sup>d</sup> by the day Amountyng in all to . . . . . cjs iij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xiiij personnes by the seid Space of iij wekes & iij dayes ych of them takyng after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng to . . . . . xlvjs iij<sup>d</sup>

**Wages of Sawyers.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of John Homer & Rychard Agate Sawyers laboryng & workyng about Sawyng of certeyn tymbre into plankes quarterbordes & other Necessaries for the edyfying & Newe making of the seid Barke frome the iij<sup>th</sup> day of the Monethe of februarie in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Seid Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xviiij<sup>th</sup> day of marche next ensuyng by the space of vj wekes within which tyme the seid ij personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxxv<sup>th</sup> dayes ych of them takyng iij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day Amountyng to

xxiijs iij<sup>d</sup>  
**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the bourde & vitayle of the seid ij personnes ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid vj wekes within the tyme of this acompte to . . . . . xijs vj<sup>d</sup>

Somme of allmaner of provisions of Stuff Costes  
& Expencez of making the Swepestake aforesayd  
lxxv<sup>ii</sup> iiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob

**Provision & Empcon of Takle & Apparell  
for the Swepestake**

**The Mayne Mast with thapparell.** Also the sayd Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Harvy Haward for the Mayne mast of the seid Ship—iiiij<sup>ii</sup>  
And To Thomas Harres of Hammell for the parell for the seid maste with xvj pollyes that seruyth for takles price x<sup>s</sup> So by hym bought to the vse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte. iiiij<sup>ii</sup> x<sup>s</sup>

**Canuas.** Also payed to John Beddeford of Pole for xxvj boltes Canvas price of every bolte x<sup>s</sup> So of hym bought to the vse of the seid Shipp within tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xiiij<sup>ii</sup>

**Sayle twyne Marlyne & Sayle Nedylls.** Also payed for a quarteron weight Sayle Twyne—viiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> And for xliij lb weight marelyne price after the Rate of x<sup>s</sup> for an c weight—iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> And for c di Sayle Nedylls price the c xij<sup>d</sup>—xviiij<sup>d</sup> And for c j quarteron Radelyne price the c xj<sup>s</sup>—xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>. So by hym bought to the vse & Behoffe of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxviij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Ankers.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to John Corraunt of Portesmouth for ij Ankers for the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte. . . . . xl<sup>s</sup>

**Cables Cabettes Hawsers Tyes and othere Cordage.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to diurse personnes for certeyn Cables Cabettes Hausers Tyes and other Cordage bought to the behoff of the seid Ship That is to say ffyrste to William Borell of Portesmouth for j Cabette with other certeyn cordage of Normandye

making weyng D j quarteron price the c weight xj<sup>s</sup>—lvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Also for a New Cable bought at Lyne weyng Dix lb price the c—ix<sup>s</sup>—xlv<sup>v</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob Also for an other Cable weyng cccc di vij lb price the c—ix<sup>s</sup>—xlj<sup>s</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup>. Also for a Tye of iiij Strondes bought at Lynne weyng di c xiiij lb price after the Rate of ix<sup>s</sup> the c weight—v<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob Also for x hawsers bought at Lynne ij of theym weyng cc weight—xviiij<sup>s</sup> iiij other weyng cc weight—xviiij<sup>s</sup> & other iiij weyng ccc iij quarterons xiiij lb—xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob Also for vij peces of Smayle Ropes weyng c j quarteron xiiij lb—xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob v other peces Smale Ropes weyng ccxij lb—xviiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> iiij other peces smayle Ropes weyng iij quarterons—xv<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> And iiij other peces Smale Ropes weyng c j quarteron—xj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Which hawsers and Smale cordage conteyn in weight m<sup>l</sup>cccc j quarteron xij lb price of eury c weight ix<sup>s</sup> Amountyng to—vj<sup>ii</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob q<sup>r</sup> So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xiiij<sup>ii</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob

**Ores.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed To Philipp Rychardes oon of the Custumers of Southampton for lx long ores price the pece ij<sup>s</sup> So of hym bought for theuse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vj<sup>ii</sup>

**Skopperlethers & Skoppennayles.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for vj Skopperlethers price the pece vj<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup> & for cccc Skoppennayle price the c iiij<sup>d</sup>—xvj<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought spent & Annexed to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**A Pompe.** Also payed in lykewyse for a pompe iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And a pompe lether for the same iiij<sup>d</sup> So by the seid Robert Brygandyn bought To the Behoff of the seid Ship within the Tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>

**Makyng of the Sayles.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed vnto John Stedeham of Portesmouth for the Sowynge & makyng of the sayles of the seide Ship By couenaunt in Grete

xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Tarre for Tarryng of Cables and other cordage.** Also payed in lykewyse for iij banelles of Tarre price the barell iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. So by hym bought of William Alenson of Hampton & spent aboute Tarryng of Cables & other cordage of the seide Ship & of the marie fortune within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup>

**Hyre of Botys.** Also payed to John ffauser of Portesmouth for the hyre of his Bote at ij Soundrie Tymes for to carye Suche thynges as was Necessarie for the edyfying & makyng of the seide Barke takynge for euery tyme xx<sup>d</sup> by couenaunt with hyme so made within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Wages & Vitayle.** Also the seide Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages & vitayle of Richard Stalworth Keper of the seide Barke frome the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of October in the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xvij<sup>th</sup> day of January next ensuyng<sup>2</sup> that is to say by the space of xiiij wekes & v dayes takynge by the weke for his wages xij<sup>d</sup> & for his vitayle xiiij<sup>d</sup> amountynge in all for the seide xiiij wekes & v dayes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . . . xxx<sup>s</sup>

Somme of the provisions & empons of takle & Apparell for the Swepestate aforesaid

xliij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob

Somme Totall of allmaner Costes charges & Expenses concernynge the makyng with takelyng & apparellynge the Kynges Bark called the Swepestate aforesaid . . . . . cxx<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

<sup>2</sup> 1498.

**Thacompte of Stuff takle and Apparell ordinance Artillarie And Abillamentes of Warre apperteynyng To the Swepestake aforesaid.**

Here ensuyth thacompte Aswell of Almaner Stuff takle and Apparell ordinancez Artillaries & Abillamentes of warre by the seid Robert Brygandyne for the use & behoff of the seid Ship Receyved at the Kynges Storehouse of the dokke at Portesmouth or otherwyse by vertue of hys office As of almaner of Stuff takle & Apparell with other Necessaryes by hym bought & provided to & for the behoff of the seid Shippe with almaner of deliverances employmentes perusynges losse & wast of the Stuff takle Store & other the premisses within the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensuyth That is to Say

ffyrst the seid Shyp with certeyn Stuff takle & Apparell Receyved out of the Kynges Storehouse at the dokke at Portesmouth for the vse & Behoff of the seid Ship & Bote within the tyme of This Acompte

lyche hokes of yron . . . . .	j
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Hokes of yron to ffyshe Ankers . . . . .	j
parell to the foresayle . . . . .	j
polyes bounde with yron for the mayne	
Tyes . . . . .	j
ores for the Bote of the seid Ship . . . . .	vij
Ketylles of Brasse . . . . .	j
lanters <sup>1</sup> . . . . .	ij
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
fore yerdes . . . . .	j
sprete yerdes . . . . .	j
Toppe yerdes . . . . .	j

<sup>1</sup> Lanterns.



Boneaventure yerdes . . . . .	j
Devettes for the Shipys Bote . . . . .	j
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes . . . . .	xviiij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxxvj
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
foremastes . . . . .	j
Bowsprettes . . . . .	j
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
Apparell to the same . . . . .	j
owte lyggers at the Sterne . . . . .	j

Stuff takle & Apparell with other Necessaries bought To & for the vse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne Parell . . . . .	j
poleys . . . . .	xvj
Canvas . . . . .	xxvj boltes
Sayle Nedylls . . . . .	c di
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	j quarteron weight
Marelyne . . . . .	xlij lb weight
Ankers . . . . .	ij
Radelyne . . . . .	c j quarteron weight
j Cabelettes with certeyn cordage of	
Normandye making weyng . . . . .	D j quarteron
Smale Ropes weyng c j quarteron	xiiij
lb—vij of ccxij lb weight—v of c ij	
quarterons weight—iiij of c j quar-	
teron weight—iiij in all . . . . .	xx
Cables of dix lb weight—j of cccc di	
vij lb weight—j of iiij Strondes	
weyng di c xiiij lb—j in all . . . . .	iiij
Hawsers of cc weight—ij of cc weight	
—iiij of ccc ij quarterons weight—iiij	
in all . . . . .	x
plompes . . . . .	j
long ores . . . . .	lx

**Takle & apparell wrought & made of the  
Kynges Stuff for the seid Ship within the  
tyme of this Acompte.**

Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xviiij
Hallyers for the same . . . . .	xviiij
pollankers . . . . .	ij
Tyes for the Mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Hallyers for the same . . . . .	j
Garnettes . . . . .	j
Mayne Lyftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
loff takkes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Trusses for the mayne sayle . . . . .	j
Ropes to ffyshe Ankers . . . . .	j
Ropes for Lyche hokes . . . . .	j
Ropes for Loff hokes . . . . .	j
Drynges . . . . .	j
Stayes for the Toppe meste . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the Toppe meste . . . . .	viiij
Tyes to the toppe sayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Bowlynes to the same . . . . .	j
yerde ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Stayes for the foremaste . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the foremaste . . . . .	viiij
Tyes to the foresayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
lyftes for the same . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes for the same . . . . .	ij
Takkes to the foresayle . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the foresayle . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Stayes to the mayne maste . . . . .	j

Tyes for the Sprette Sayle . . . . .	j
yerde Ropes for the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the same . . . . .	ij
Boye ropes . . . . .	ij
Warpyng Cablettes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the Boneaventure maste	iiij
Tyes to the Boneaventure Sayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	j
Trusses to the same . . . . .	j
Mayne Sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	ij
fore sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
Sprette Sayles . . . . .	j
Boneaventure sayles . . . . .	j
Toppe sayles . . . . .	j
Bolte ropes for Garneshyng the sayles	
Belongyng to the seid Ship . . . . .	xx

**Ordenaunce artillaries & abillamentes of  
Warre Receyved of Syr Robert Clyfford  
Maister of the Kynges ordinaunce for the  
use of the seid Ship.**

Bowes . . . . .	xxx
Strynges . . . . .	iiij dossen
Arows . . . . .	lx sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	xxv
Gonne powdre . . . . .	di barell
lede . . . . .	di c weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Speres . . . . .	xv
Tampyons . . . . .	ccc shotte

As in the Accompte of the ordinaunce in thend  
of this Boke more playnely Apperith.

**Somme Total of the Stuff Takle & Apparell  
ordinance Artillaries & Abillamentes of  
Warre with other Soundrie Necessaries  
As foresayd.**

Mayne mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne Stayes . . . . .	j
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xviiij
Chaynes of yron to the same . . . . .	xviiij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxxvj
Hallyers for the Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xviiij
pollankers . . . . .	ij
Tyes for the Mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Garnettes . . . . .	j
Mayne lyftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bowlynes . . . . .	ij
loff takkes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Trusses to the same . . . . .	j
Drynges . . . . .	j
Lyche Hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same . . . . .	j
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same . . . . .	j
Hokes of yron for to fysshe ankers . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same . . . . .	j
pollyes bound with yron for the mayne Tyes . . . . .	j
mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
parell to the same . . . . .	j
Mayne Sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	ij
Toppes for the Mayne Maste . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j

Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Stayes for the Toppe maste . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	viiij
Tyes to the Toppe Sayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Bowlynes to the same . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes for the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the same . . . . .	ij
fore mastes . . . . .	j
Stayes to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	viiij
Tyes for the foresayle . . . . .	j
Hayllyers to the same . . . . .	j
lyftes to the same . . . . .	ij
Bowlynes to the same . . . . .	ij
loff takkes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the foresayle . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
foreyerdes . . . . .	j
fore sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
parell for the foresayle . . . . .	j
warpyng cables . . . . .	j
Bowsperettes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Tyes to the Sprett Sayle . . . . .	j
yerde Ropes for the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the same . . . . .	ij
Boye Ropes . . . . .	ij
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the Boneaventure maste . . . . .	iiij
Tyes for the Boneaventure sayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Shuttes for the same . . . . .	j

Trusses for the same . . . . .	j
owtelyggers at the Sterne . . . . .	j
parell to the Boneaventure Sayle . . . . .	j
plompes for the same Ship . . . . .	j
poleys belongyng to the seyd Ship . . . . .	xvj
long ores belongyng to the seyd Ship . . . . .	lx
Botes to the seyd Ship . . . . .	j
Devettes to the same Bote . . . . .	j
ores to the same bote . . . . .	vij
Ketylles of Brasse . . . . .	j
Lanternes . . . . .	ij
Canvas . . . . .	xxvj boltes
Sayle Nedelles . . . . .	c di
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	j quarteron weight
Marlyne . . . . .	xlij lb
Raddelyne . . . . .	c j quarteron
Ankers . . . . .	ij
Bolte ropes for Garnyshyng of the Ships sayles . . . . .	xx
A Cablette with certeyn cordage of Normandye makyng weyng . . . . .	D j quarteron
Smale Ropes weyng c j quarteron xiiij lb —vij of ijc xij lb weight—v of c iiij quarterons weight—iiij of c j quarteron—iiij in all . . . . .	xx
Cables of D ix lb weight—j of cccc di vij lb weight—j of iiij Strondes & of di c xiiij lb weight—j in all . . . . .	iiij
Hawsers of cc lb weight—ij of cc lb weight—iiij & of ccc iiij quarterons weight—iiij in all . . . . .	x
Bowes . . . . .	xxx
Strynges . . . . .	iiij dossen
Arowes . . . . .	lx sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	xxv
Gonne powdre . . . . .	di barell
lede . . . . .	di c weight

dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Sperys . . . . .	xv
Tampyons . . . . .	ccc shotte

**Delyuerances perusyng & otherwise demenynges of the Stuff takle and apparell ordinance artillaries & Abillamentes of warre aforesayd.**

Stuff spent employed & Annexed to & for making of takle & apparell for the seid Ship

ffyrst ther is employed Annexed & spent thes parcelles of Stuff ensuyng in Newmaking of takle & apperell for the vse & behoff of the seid Ship that is to say j Cablette with certeyn cordage of Normandy making weyng Ɖ j quarteron spent & employed aboutht making of j warpyng Cablette A Tye for the sprette sayle ij yerde Ropes for the sprette Sayle ij Shuttes for the same & viij Shrowdes for the fore[sayle] maste Also xx Smale Ropes weyng Ɖc di employed for the making of j Staye for the foremaste j Tye for the foresayle j Hallyer to the same ij lyftes for the foresayle ij Bowelynes for the same ij loffe Takkes for the same ij Shuttes for the same ij yerde Ropes for the same j Staye for the Toppe maste viij Shrowdes for the Toppe maste j Tye for the Toppe sayle j hallyere for the same ij bowlynes for the same ij yerde Ropes for the same ij Shuttes for the same j Tye for the Boneaventure sayle j hallyere to the same j Shutte to the same j Trusse to the Boneaventure sayle iiij Shrowdes for the Boneaventure maste And xvij Hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes Also x hawsers of Ɖcc iij quarterons weight employede for the making of j mayne Staye xvij mayne Shrowdes ij pollankers j hallyere for the mayne sayle j Garnette ij mayne liftes ij mayne Bowlynes ij loffe Takkes for the mayne Sayle ij mayne shuttes ij mayne yerde Ropes

j mayne Trusse j Dryng for the mayne sayle j Rope for leche hokes j Rope for loff hokes j Rope for the hoke to ffyshe Ankers with ij Boye Ropes & xx Bolte ropes for Garnyshyng of all the sayles of the said Ship Also ther is spent and employed abought the makyng of more Takle & Apparell for the vse & behoff of the seid Ship that is to say j Cable of iiij Strondes & of di c xiiij lb weight for the makyng of ij Tyes for the mayne sayle Also xxvj boltes Canvas xlij lb weight marlyne j quarteron weight Sayle Twyne c di Sayle Nedylls occupyed spent broken & wasted abought the makyng of the sayles belongyng To the seid Ship that is to say the mayne sayle and ij bonettes for the same the foresayle and j bonette to the same the Sprette Sayle the Toppe Sayle and Boneaventure Sayle Also xx bolte Ropes spent employed & annexed To & for the Garnyshyng of the foresayd Sayles Also c j quarteron weight Radelyne occupyed & spent for the Radelyng of the Shrowdes belongyng to the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

{	A Cablette with certeyn cordage of	
	Normandye makyng weyng . . . . .	D j quarteron
	Smale Ropes weyng Dc di . . . . .	xx
	Hawsers weyng Dcc iiij quarterons . . . . .	x
	Cables of iiij Strondes weyng di c xiiij	
	lb . . . . .	j
	Canvas . . . . .	xxvj boltes
	Marlyne . . . . .	xlij lb
	Sayle twyne . . . . .	j quarteron weight
	Sayle Nedyll . . . . .	c di
Bolte Ropes . . . . .	xx	
Radelyne . . . . .	c j quarteron	

Stuff takle and apparell with other Necessaries perused loste Broken & wasted

<sup>1</sup> Abstract of material used for the preceding tackle and sails.



Also ther is spent perused broken loste & wasted To & for the deffence and Sauff Keyng of the seid Ship Aswell Beyng in the Kynges warres in hys noble Armye upon the See in the Costes of Skottele lande ayenste hys auncyent Enemies & Rebelles the Scottes as Restyng in Sundrye havyns & places within this Realme thies percelles of Stuff takle apperell & other abillamentes of warre here aftyr ensuyng within the tyme of this Acompte That is to Say

long ores for the seid Ship . . . . .	viiij
Shorte ores for the Botes . . . . .	iiij
Bowes . . . . .	xxiiij
Strynges . . . . .	iiij doss di
Arowes . . . . .	xxv sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	xvij
Sperys . . . . .	xj
Gonne poudre . . . . .	di barell
lede . . . . .	di c weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Tampyons . . . . .	ccc shotte

**And So Remaneth the Seid Ship in the Kynges Ryvere of thammes before Seynt Katerines the laste day of this Acompte with the Stuff takle & apparell ordinance Artillaries and Abillamentes of warre vndrewrytyn that is to Say**

Mayne mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne Stayes feble . . . . .	j
Mayne Shrowdes feble . . . . .	xvij
hallyers for the same feble . . . . .	xvij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes . . . . .	xvij
dedemenyen . . . . .	xxxvj
pollankers feble . . . . .	ij
Tyes for the mayne sayle ffeble . . . . .	ij

Hallyers for the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Garnettes ffeble . . . . .	j
Mayne Liftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bowelynes . . . . .	ij
loffē takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shuttēs ffeble . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	j
Drynges ffeble . . . . .	j
lyche hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
loffē hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same feble . . . . .	j
Hokes for ffyssyng of Ankers . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
polyes bounde with yron for the mayne Tyes . . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
parell to the same . . . . .	j
Mayne Sayles feble . . . . .	j
Bonnettes to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Toppes apōn the mayne maste . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same ffeble. . . . .	viiij
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Stayes ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Bowelynes ffeble . . . . .	j
yerde Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shuttēs ffeble . . . . .	ij
fore mastes . . . . .	j
Stayes for the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	viiij
Tyes for the foresayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij

Bowelynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
fore yerds . . . . .	j
fore Sayles feble . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
parell for the foresayle . . . . .	j
Bowsprettes . . . . .	j
Yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
yerde Ropes ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Boye Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Boneaventure mastes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	j
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	j
owtelyggers at the Sterne . . . . .	j
parelles . . . . .	j
plompes for the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Warpyng cablettes worne & ffeble . . . . .	j
Cables of D ix lb weight worne & ffeble	
—j & of cccc di vij lb weight—j in	
all . . . . .	ij
Ankers to the seid Ship . . . . .	ij
polyes belongyng to the takle of the seid	
Ship . . . . .	xvj
long ores for the seid Ship . . . . .	lij
Botes to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Devettes to the same . . . . .	j
ores to the seid bote . . . . .	iiij

Ketylles of Brasse . . . . .	j
lanternes . . . . .	ij
Bowes . . . . .	vj
Strynges . . . . .	vj
Arowes . . . . .	xxxv sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	vij
Sperys . . . . .	iiij

**The Kynges Newe Bark called the Marie fortune.**

Here ensue certeyn paymentes Costes and Charges By the Seyd Robert Brygandyn made hadde & Susteyned for & abought the edfyng & Newe making of our Soveraigne lorde the Kynges Newe Barke called the Marie ffortune with prouision of Stuff takle & Apparell for the Ryggyng and apparelyng of the same within the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensuyth That is to Say

Costes & prouision of Stuff for the making of the Kynges Newe Bark called the Marie fortune

**The Keele with the ij Stemes.** ffyrste the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Stonegre of Rye for the Kele with the ij Stemes Belongyng to the same & for certeyn tymbre for the Rother of the seid Ship by hym bought & prouided for the Begynnyng of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . viij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Tymbre & Cloffeborde.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to diuerse & Soundrye personnes for Tymbre of theym bought for the edifying & making of the seid Ship that is to say ffyrst to the seid Stonegre of Rye for xx<sup>d</sup> Tone Tymbre price the Tone iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>—lxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Also to Pers Andrewe for iij Tone tymbre price the Tone iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>—x<sup>s</sup> Also to laurence Phillipp for certeyn Scarffe Tymbre price

—viijs vjd Also for certeyn longe tymbre for wales of the seid ship price xv<sup>s</sup> xjd for m<sup>l</sup> di Trenayles pryce—ix<sup>s</sup> vjd Also to William Davy for ij lode of Trenayle wode price ij<sup>s</sup> To William Mosden for ij lode of Shores price ij<sup>s</sup> To Pers Andrew for c di Cloffe borde price xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> c cloffeborde price xxij<sup>s</sup> And for cccc Cloffeborde price the c xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—cvjs viij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought and provided spent occupied & employed abought the edifying and making of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xiiij<sup>ii</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>

**Cariage of Tymbre.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to diuerse & Soundrie personnes for the Cariage of the foresaid tymbre & cloffeborde bothe by watyr & by lande That is to say To John Pelland Rychard Byrcheley of Bewelew<sup>1</sup> & dyverse other by couenaunt with theym made in Grete within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xlvs ij<sup>d</sup>

**Saweborde Tymbre & Cloffborde.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ccc ffote sawborde price the c ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—viijs Also ij peces of tymbre for the halse of the seyde Ship price xx<sup>d</sup> And for certeyn cloffeborde & Raylles for the seyde ship price—ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought And upon making & Ryggynge of the seid Ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xjs x<sup>d</sup>

**Sawynge of Tymbre.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed to John Arter of Crambroke<sup>2</sup> Sawyer for the Sawynge of m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>m<sup>l</sup>d fote Tymbre pryce of euery c sawynge xij<sup>d</sup> by conuenaunt with hym so made within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxxvs<sup>s</sup>

**Yron worke Roffe nayle & clynche.** Also payed in lykewyse to dyuerse & Soundrye personnes

<sup>1</sup> Beaulieu, Hampshire.  
<sup>2</sup> Cranbrook, Kent, not far from Smalhithe.

for certeyn yron worke Rouff nayle & Clynche for the making of the seyde Ship That is to say To Thomas Almound Smyth for Dccc Roff & nayle price the c—iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Also for c di Sharp nayle price iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Dcccc Roff & nayle price the c iij<sup>s</sup>—xxvij<sup>s</sup>; c Sharpnayle price iij<sup>s</sup>; D Roff & clynche price the c—ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; ccc Roff & nayle price the c—ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup>; cccc Roff & nayle price c xx<sup>d</sup>—vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; c di Sharpnayle price—iij<sup>s</sup>; cccc Roff & nayle price the c xx<sup>d</sup>—vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; m<sup>l</sup> Roff & nayle price the c ij<sup>s</sup>—xx<sup>s</sup>; m<sup>l</sup>c di Roff and nayle price the c ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for di c iij peny nayle price ij<sup>d</sup>; for nayles of diuerse Sortes price in grete—iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; & for yron worke to the Rother & bondes of yron for the Capstene—iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Also to Stephyn Hamound Smyth for c di Sharpe nayle price—iij<sup>s</sup>; also D Roff & nayle price the c xx<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; & for cariage of them from Rye to Smalehed iij<sup>d</sup>; ccc Roff & nayle price c ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup>; c Roffe & nayle price xx<sup>d</sup>; ccc Roffe & nayle price the c—ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup>; for Smale nayles of diuerse sortes price iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Also c nayles at vj<sup>d</sup> the c And cc at iij<sup>d</sup> the c—xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ccc Roffe & nayle price the c—xx<sup>d</sup>—v<sup>s</sup>; D Roff & nayle price the c ij<sup>s</sup>—x<sup>s</sup>; & for ccc Roff & nayle price the c ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—vij<sup>s</sup>; So by hym bought & spent about making of the seid Barke within the tyme of this Acompte . x<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>

**Pytche tarre okome and Talowgh.** Also payed By the seid Robert Brygandyn for v barell pytche price the barell v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> And for vj barell Tarre pryce the barell iij<sup>s</sup>—xxiiij<sup>s</sup> di c okome price ij<sup>s</sup>. Also for certeyn Talowgh for talowyng of the seid Ship price in grete—xx<sup>s</sup>. So by hym bought & spent apou the edifying & making of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . lxxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Boltes & nayles of yron.** Also payed to William Atwyke for certeyn yron worke for the

seyd Ship pryce—iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Also a bolte of yron for the Steme of the seyde Ship weyng vij lb price x<sup>d</sup> ob; Also for dc nayles price c vj<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup>; M<sup>l</sup> nayles at iiij<sup>d</sup> the c—iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; dc nayles at iiij<sup>d</sup> the c—xviij<sup>d</sup>; And for dc nayles price the c iiij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup>; So by hym bought and spent upon the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Accompte . . . . . xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob

**Wages of Shipwrightes.** Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of viij Shipwryghtes laboring & working about the edifying making & Ryggyng of the seyde Bark called the marie ffortune from the xj<sup>th</sup> day of the Moneth of februarye the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our Souerayne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of the seyde Moneth next ensyng by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seyde Shipwryghtes labored & wrought by the space of xj dayes oon of them at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day vj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> iiij of them at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xxij<sup>s</sup> ij of them at iiij<sup>d</sup> a man by the day vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> & an other at ij<sup>d</sup> by the day xxij<sup>d</sup> amountyng in all for the seyde xj dayes within the tyme of this Accompte To . . . . . xxxvij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for Bourde & Vitayle of the seyde viij persones by the seyde ij wekes euery man takyng xiiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke amountyng to . . . . . xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwrightes.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of x Shippwryghtes laboring & working about the making & Ryggyng of the seyde Berke from the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of februarye the seyde xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the v<sup>th</sup> day of the Moneth of Marche next ensyng by the space of oon weke within which tyme the seyde x persones labored & wrought by the space of vj dayes oon of them at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> v of them at vj<sup>d</sup> a pece by the day xv<sup>s</sup> oon of them at v<sup>d</sup> by the day ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ij of them at iiij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

a man by the day  $\text{iiij}^s$  & oon of theym at  $\text{ij}^d$  by the day  $\text{xij}^d$  amountyng in all for the seid  $\text{vj}$  dayes to

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle  $\text{xxvj}^s$  of the seid  $\text{x}$  personnes By the space of the seid weke euery man takyng  $\text{xiiij}^d$  by the weke amountyng within the tyme of this Accompte to  $\text{x}^s \text{x}^d$

**Yet Wages of Shipwrightes.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of  $\text{xvij}$  Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the makyng of the seid Barke ffrome the  $\text{v}^{\text{th}}$  day of Marche the seid  $\text{xij}^{\text{th}}$  yere vnto the  $\text{xxvj}^{\text{th}}$  day of the same Moneth next ensuyng by the space of  $\text{iiij}$  wekes within which tyme the seid  $\text{xvij}$  personnes labored & wrought the ffyrst  $\text{ij}$  wekes by the space of  $\text{xij}$  dayes & the  $\text{iiij}^{\text{di}}$  weke by the space of  $\text{iiij}$  dayes oon of theym at  $\text{vij}^d$  by the day  $\text{x}^s \text{iiij}^d$   $\text{vij}$  of theym at  $\text{vj}^d$  by the day a man  $\text{lv}^s$  oon of theym at  $\text{v}^d$  by the day  $\text{vj}^s \text{viiij}^d$   $\text{iiij}$  of theym at  $\text{iiij}^d$  a man by the day— $\text{xvj}^s$  oon of theym at  $\text{ij}^d$  by the day  $\text{ij}^s \text{viiij}^d$  &  $\text{iiij}$  of theym at  $\text{j}^d$  ob a man by the day— $\text{viiij}^s$  which amounteth in all for the seid  $\text{xvj}$  dayes within the tyme of this Acompte to  $\text{iiij}^{\text{ii}}$   $\text{xviiij}^s \text{viiij}^d$

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid  $\text{xvij}$  personnes by the seid  $\text{iiij}$  wekes euery of theym takyng  $\text{xiiij}^d$  by the weke which amounteth to the somme of  $\text{lv}^s \text{iiij}^d$

**Yet wages of Shipwrightes.** Also payed by the seid Robert Brygandyne for the wages of  $\text{xv}$  Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the makyng of the seid Barke ffrome the  $\text{xxvj}$  day of Marche the seid  $\text{xij}^{\text{th}}$  yere of Kyng Henry the  $\text{vij}^{\text{th}}$  vnto the  $\text{ix}^{\text{th}}$  day of Apryll next ensuyng by the space of  $\text{ij}$  wekes within which tyme the seid  $\text{xv}$  personnes labored & wrought by the space of  $\text{ix}$  dayes That is to sey the ffyrst weke by  $\text{iiij}$  dayes oon of theym at  $\text{vij}^d$  by the day— $\text{xxj}^d$   $\text{vij}$  of theym at  $\text{vj}^d$  apece by the day— $\text{x}^s \text{vj}^d$  oon of theym at  $\text{v}^d$  by the day



—xv<sup>d</sup> ij at iiij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> another at ij<sup>d</sup>—vj<sup>d</sup> And iij at j<sup>d</sup> ob—xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob amountyng for the seid iij dayes to xvij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob And the other weke by vj dayes oon of theym at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day—iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> vij of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> apece by the day—xxj<sup>s</sup> oon at v<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> oon at iiij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> another at ij<sup>d</sup>—xij<sup>d</sup> & iij at j<sup>d</sup> ob apece by the day iij<sup>s</sup> amountyng for the seyde vj dayes to xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> in all for the seid ix dayes amounteth to the Somme of . . . . . l<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyde xv persones for the seid ij wekes euery of theym takyng at the Rate of xiiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke amountyng to . . . . . xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xvj Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng Apon makyng of the seid Barke from the ix<sup>th</sup> day of Apryll the seyde xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of the same Moneth that is to say by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid xvj persones labored & wrought by the space of xij dayes oon of theym at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day vij<sup>s</sup> vij of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> by the day xliij<sup>s</sup> ij of theym at v<sup>d</sup> apece by the day x<sup>s</sup> oon of theym at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day iiij<sup>s</sup> Another at ij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> & iij at j<sup>d</sup> ob a man by the day iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> Amountyng in all for the seid xij dayes to . . . . . lxxj<sup>s</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xvj persones by the seid ij wekes euery man takyng xiiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke Amountyng to . . . . . xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also payed ffor the wages of xiiij Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the makyng of the seid Barke from the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Apryll the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xxx<sup>th</sup> day of the same Moneth next ensuyng by the space of oon weke within which tyme the seid xiiij persones labored & wrought by the space of

v dayes oon of theym at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> vj of theym at vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day xv<sup>s</sup> ij of theym at v<sup>d</sup> a man by the day iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> on at iiij<sup>d</sup> xx<sup>d</sup> An other at ij<sup>d</sup> by the day x<sup>d</sup> And iij at j<sup>d</sup> ob a man by the day xxij<sup>d</sup> ob Amountyng in all for the seid tyme to the sommme of . . . . . xxvj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> ob

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xiiij personnes by the seid weke euery man takyng xiiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke amountyng to . . . . . xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes** Also payed in lykewise for the wages of xiiij Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about makyng the seid Barke frome the lest day of Apryll the seid xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of May next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid xiiij personnes labored & wrought by the space of ix dayes oon of theym at vij<sup>d</sup> by the day v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> vj other at vj<sup>d</sup> a man by the day xxvij<sup>s</sup> oon at v<sup>d</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> another at iiij<sup>d</sup> by the day iij<sup>s</sup> oon at ij<sup>d</sup>—xviiij<sup>d</sup> iij at j<sup>d</sup> ob by the day a man iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob amountyng in all to xliij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xiiij personnes for the forsayd ij wekes euery of theym tekyng after the Rate of xiiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke amountyng to . . . . . xxviiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also payed in lykewise for the wages of x Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the makyng of the seid Bark ffrom the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of the Moneth of May in the foresayd xij<sup>th</sup> yere vnto the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of the seid Moneth that is to say by the space of oon weke within which tyme the seid x Shipwryghtes labored & wrought by the space of iiij dayes oon of theym at vij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> iij of theym at vj<sup>d</sup>—vj<sup>s</sup> oon at v<sup>d</sup>—xx<sup>d</sup> Another at iiij<sup>d</sup>—xvj<sup>d</sup> oon at ij<sup>d</sup>—viiij<sup>d</sup> iij at j<sup>d</sup> ob A man by the day—xviiij<sup>d</sup> which amounteth in all to . . . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid x personnes for the seid weke euery man takyng xiiij<sup>d</sup> for the weke amountyng to . . . . . x<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

**Yet wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also payed by the seid Robert Brygandyne for the wages of vj Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the makyng of the seid Ship ffrome the xxj<sup>th</sup> day of the Moneth of May in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of June next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within whuch tyme the seid vj personnes labored & wrought by the space of ix dayes oon of theym takyng vij<sup>d</sup> —v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> another vj<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> the iiij<sup>th</sup> v<sup>d</sup> by the day iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> the iiij<sup>th</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup> the v<sup>th</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>—xviij<sup>d</sup> the vj<sup>th</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob—xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob—apece by the day—amountyng in all to . . . . . xix<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob

**Vitayle.** Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid vj personnes by the seyd ij wekes euery of theym takyng after the Rate of xiiij<sup>d</sup> by the weke . . . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup>

**Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of John Porfeld & his man Shipwryghtes & to William Moon Carpenter laboryng & workyng apou the seid Ship at Wynchelse by the space of xij dayes That is to say the sayd John Porffeld & his seruaunt by viij dayes his selff at vj<sup>d</sup>—iiij<sup>s</sup> & his seruaunt at j<sup>d</sup> ob by the day xij<sup>d</sup> And the seid William Moon by iiij dayes at v<sup>d</sup> by the day xx<sup>d</sup> Amountyng in all for the foresayd xij dayes within the tyme of this Accompte to . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Vitayle.** Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle as well of the seid John Porffeld & his seruaunt ij<sup>s</sup> by the seid viij dayes as of William Moon by the seid iiij dayes viij<sup>d</sup> ych of theym takyng after the Rate of xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke . . . . . ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of All manner of provisions of Stuff Costes  
& Expences of makyng the Marye Fortune aforesaid  
lxiii<sup>li</sup> iii<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob

**The Mayne Maste.** Also payed in lykewyse  
for the mayne maste that belongeth to theseid Bark lx<sup>s</sup>  
with the conveyance of the same frome Wynchelse  
to Smalehed viij<sup>d</sup> By hym bought for the behoff of the  
seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte lx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**The Mayne yerde with other mastes.** Also  
payed by the seid Robert Braygandyn for the fore-  
maste & an owteleggere a Sterne for the seid Ship  
—vii<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> for the Bowsprete iii<sup>s</sup> iii<sup>d</sup> the mayne  
yerd with a parell—vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> the meson Mast &  
meson yerde with a parell—vij<sup>s</sup> the yerde to the  
foresayle with a parell & the yerde for the spret  
Sayle A toppe maste & a yerde to the same ij<sup>s</sup> &  
for an other foremaste vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought  
within the tyme of this Acompte . xxxv<sup>s</sup> iii<sup>d</sup>

**Canvas** Also payed in lykewyse to Pers  
Slydyk of Bretton for viij boltes canvas price of  
euery bolte xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>—iii<sup>li</sup> xii<sup>s</sup> iii<sup>d</sup> And to John  
Bedeford of pole for viij boltes canvas price of every  
bolte x<sup>s</sup>—iii<sup>li</sup> So by hym bought for the behoff of  
the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte  
vii<sup>li</sup> xii<sup>s</sup> iii<sup>d</sup>

**Sayletwyne Raddelyne & Nedylls.** Also  
payed by the seid Robert Brygandyn for xij lb sayle  
Twyne price ii<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> Also for c nedylls price xij<sup>d</sup>  
for xij Smale nedylls price ij<sup>d</sup> & for xxii<sup>li</sup> lb Raddelyne  
for the Shrowdes of the seid Ship—ij<sup>s</sup> So by hym  
bought [and spent upon] for makyng of the seyles  
for the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte  
vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Ankers.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyn  
hath payed for oon Anker price xxij<sup>s</sup> An other  
anker price xxii<sup>s</sup> iii<sup>d</sup> And for the Shute Anker of  
the seid Ship pryce xxx<sup>s</sup> So by hym bought for the

use & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this  
 Acompte . . . . . lxxv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Bote Ankers with other hokes & chaynes.**

Also payed in lykewyse for an Anker & an hoke  
 for the Bote of the seid Ship conteynng in weight  
 xiiij lb pryce the lb j<sup>d</sup> ob—xxj<sup>d</sup> And for a Chayne  
 for the Botes Bow with ij loff hokes of yron weyng  
 togeder xiiij lb price the lb j<sup>d</sup> ob—xxj<sup>d</sup> So by hym  
 bought for the behoff of the seyde Bote within the  
 tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Cables Cablettes Hawsers Tyes & other  
 Cordage.**

Also payed in lykewyse to diverse  
 personnes for certeyn Cables Cablettes Hawsers  
 Tyes & other cordage bought to the behoff of the  
 seid Ship that is to say ffyrst to William Borell of  
 Portesmouth for ij Cables oon of them weyng dc  
 di & xiiij lb the other weyng dxxviiij lb price the c  
 weight xj<sup>s</sup>—vj<sup>ii</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob ; ij other Cables conteyn-  
 yng in weight betwyxt them dcccc lb price the c—ix<sup>s</sup>  
 —iiij<sup>ii</sup> xij<sup>d</sup> ; also ij Mayne Tyes ij Mayne Shuttes  
 with ij pendantes for bower tackles conteynng in  
 weight cxviiij lb price in grete—ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ; d weight  
 smale ropes price the c ix<sup>s</sup>—xlv<sup>s</sup> ; iij peces of Ropes  
 for the mayne Shrowdes weyng ccxlvj lb price the c  
 ix<sup>s</sup>—xxj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ; the mayne Stay & ij takkes price x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ;  
 iiij grete Craynelynes for the sayles of the seid Ship  
 price iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ; iiij Smale lynes for lachetes<sup>1</sup> &  
 Robyns<sup>2</sup> to the seid Ship price ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> So by hym  
 bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme  
 of this Acompte . . . . . xv<sup>ii</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob

**Spruce bordes small mastes & speres.**

Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed for  
 vj spruce bordes iiij Smale mastes and vj speres for  
 warre by hym bought for the behoff of the seid Ship  
 and Spent apon amendyng of the seid Ship in the

<sup>1</sup> Latches or Laskets securing the bonnets to the courses.  
<sup>2</sup> Robands or Robbens, bands for a *ro* or *ra*, a yard.

forecastell within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Skoperlethers & Skopernayles.** Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ix Skopperlethers<sup>1</sup> pryce—iij<sup>s</sup> & for D skopernayles price the c iij<sup>d</sup>—xx<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship And spent apon the same within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**A pompe.** Also payed in lykewyse for a pompe to the seid Ship—iij<sup>s</sup> & for a Clampte iij<sup>s</sup> & a pompe lether—iij<sup>d</sup> belongyng to the same by hyme bought & annexed [& spent] to the use of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Ores.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Adryan Lokyer Berebruer of Hampton for xxx long ores price the pece xvij<sup>d</sup>—xlv<sup>s</sup> And for cariage of the same frome Hampton to Portesmouth ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>—xlvj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Also for l long ores which were bought at Depe pryce the pece xij<sup>d</sup>—l<sup>s</sup> & for ix ores for the bote of the seid Ship price in grete vj<sup>s</sup> So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompt . . . . . ciij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

**Soundyng ledes with lynes.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ij Soundyng ledis pryce the pece xij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> And for iij Soundyng lynes to the same ij of theym at ix<sup>d</sup> apece xvij<sup>d</sup> & oon at viij<sup>d</sup>—ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte<sup>2</sup> . . . . . iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>

**Chaynes Boltes Garlandes & other Necessaryes of yron.** Also payed in lykewyse to William Almounde for xiiij chaynes which be fastened

<sup>1</sup> Round leathers nailed over scupper holes (*Nomenclator Navalis*).

<sup>2</sup> By 1514, if not at this date, the usual length of a sounding line was 40 fathoms, e.g. 'j soundyng lede of xl fadomes,'—stores of Mary Rose.

with boltes of yron to the sydes of the seid Ship for to serue to the Shrowdes pryce in grete xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Also a color<sup>1</sup> of yron with a bolte which is annexed to the Stay of the seid Ship an hoke for fyshyng of Ankers & for a lych hoke price iij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; ij payer of chaynes hokes for Ketylles pryce viij<sup>d</sup>; j bolte of yron which servyth to the mayne maste of the seid Ship & bondes of yron Annexed to the Roder with a bolte of yron to the same price in grete xxij<sup>d</sup>; And to Thomas Gray for certeyn nayles with a chayne of yron for the skottelles of the haches price xxij<sup>d</sup>; ij cheselles of yron belongyng to the seid Ship price viij<sup>d</sup>; ij forelokes of yron conteyning in weight vj lb price the lb j<sup>d</sup> ob—ix<sup>d</sup>; A Garland of yron for the toppe maste with certeyn nayles to the same pryce xvj<sup>d</sup> & for an Ankere Stoke which serueth to oon of the Ankers of the seid Ship pryce—viij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought employed annexed & spent upon the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xxix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Poleys.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for a dossen poleys price iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> a dossen Smale polleys pryce—iij<sup>s</sup> & for iij doble polleys and iij Syngle polleyes price xiiij<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>

**Compasses Rynnyng Glasses Ketylles & lanterns.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ij Compaseys and a Rynnyng Glasse pryce ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> Also a Ketyll for to hete pytche in pryce vij<sup>s</sup> Also on other Ketyll To dresse in mette price—v<sup>s</sup> iij lanternes pryce xxj<sup>d</sup> So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship vithin the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xv<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>

**Hyre of the Grounde wher the seid Ship was made.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne

<sup>1</sup> Collar.

hath payed to Ales Brygandyne for the hyre of the Grounde wher as the seid Ship was made & the Workehouse Belongyng to the same By Convenaunt made vith herre in grete within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Tymbre for ladders with the Workmanship.** Also payed in lykewyse for a longe pece of Tymbre for to make ij ladders for to Shep men and vnshipmen with & for Sawyng of certeyn tymbre which was necessarie for the seid Ship pryce in grete—ijj<sup>s</sup> And for the wages of ij Carpenters which made the seid ledders and legges of tymbre xxviij dedemenyen & a Devett of tymbre for the same iiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> By convenaunt so made with them in Grete within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

**Makyng of an Ankere Stoke and Shutyng the Ankere.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the Shuttyng of an Anker that belongeth to the seid Ship—iiij<sup>s</sup> Also for an handesaw price vj<sup>d</sup> And for hewyng & Sawyng of an Ankere Stoke—viiij<sup>d</sup> Also to certeyn Shipwryghtes that wrought of the seid Ship at Sandwich—ijj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> by convenaunt made with them in grete within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Makyng of the Sayles & conveyance of Canvas.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to viij workemen laboryng & workyng apon makyng and Sewyng of the sayles of the seid Ship by the space of ij wekes ych of them at xij<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xvj<sup>s</sup> Also for the vitayle of the seid viij personnes by the seid ij wekes ych of them at ix<sup>d</sup> by the weke—xij<sup>s</sup> Also for the hyre of a Bote and ij men that conveyed the Canvas for the seid Sayles frome Shoram to Winchelse—vj<sup>s</sup> by Convenaunte made in Grete within the tyme of this Acompte

xxxiiiij<sup>s</sup>

**Conveyance & loggyng the seid Ship in**



**the water at Smalhed.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the vitayle of certeyn personnes that conveyed the seid ship frome Smalhed vnto Wynchelse—vijs vj<sup>d</sup> Also ther was spent in brede and Bere apou certeyn personnes that holpe to loge<sup>1</sup> the seid Ship in the water at Smalehed to the valewe of—v<sup>s</sup> By the seid Robert Brygandyne bought & spent within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>

**Rewardes.** Also payed in lykewyse to John Whalle Towardes his costes Rydyng up to London for to ffeche Money for Ryggynge And ffynissyng of the seid Ship in Rewarde within the tyme of this Acompte . . . . . vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

**Wages & Vitayle.** Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages & vitayle of Thomas Harres Keper of the seid Barke frome the x<sup>th</sup> day of the moneth of Nouembre in the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>2</sup> of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> vnto the xx<sup>th</sup> day of Januarie next ensuyng by the space of x wekes Takyng by the weke for his wages xij<sup>d</sup> And for hys vitayle xiiij<sup>d</sup> Amountyng in all for the seid x wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to the Somme of . . . . . xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

Somme of the prouisions and Empcions of takle & apparell for the Swepestake<sup>3</sup> aforesaid . . . . . xlvj<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob

Somme Totell of almaner Costes Charges & Expences concernyng the makyng with takelyng & apparelyng the Kynges Bark called the Marye ffortune aforeseid . . . . . cx<sup>li</sup> xvii<sup>s</sup>

<sup>1</sup> To launch. The festivities seem to have been moderate. When the Henry Grace à Dieu was brought into dock at Portsmouth for repair in 1524 the assistants consumed, in one day, 8 quarters of beef, 42 dozen loaves of bread and four tuns of beer.

<sup>2</sup> 1497.

<sup>3</sup> Clerical error for Mary Fortune.

**Thacompte of Stuff takle and apparell ordinaunce artillerie & Abillamentes of warre apperteynyng to the Marye ffortune aforeseid.**

Here ensueth thacompte as well of all maner of Stuff takle and apparell ordinaunce artillaries and Abillamentes of Warre By the seid Robert Brygandyne bought and prouided To & for the vse of the seid Ship As of all maner of ordinaunce Artillaries and Abillamentes of warre By the seid Robert Brygandyne Receyved for the behoff of the seid Ship with all maner of delyuerances perusynges employmentes expences losse and waste of the same Stuff takle store and other the premisses within the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensueth That is to say

ffyrst the seid Shyp with certeyn Stuff Takle and apparell with other Necessaries bowght to the vse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Mayne mastes . . . . .	j
Chaynes for shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Dedemenyen . . . . .	xxviiij
fore mastes . . . . .	ij
Bowsprettes . . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
Mayne parell . . . . .	j
Meson mastes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
parell to the same . . . . .	j
fore yerdes . . . . .	j
parell to the same . . . . .	j
yerdes to the spretesayle . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Canvas . . . . .	xvj boltes
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	xij lb

Sayle Nedylls . . . . .	cxij
Radelyng . . . . .	xxiiij <sup>l</sup> lb
Hokes of yron to ffyshe Ankers . . . . .	j
Ankers to the seid Ship . . . . .	iiij
Ankers to the bote of the seid Ship . . . . .	j
pompes . . . . .	j
ores grete and Smayle . . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup> ix
Soundyng leedes . . . . .	ij
Sowndyng lynes . . . . .	iiij
lyche hokes . . . . .	j
polleyes of diuerse sortes . . . . .	xxx
Bote hokes . . . . .	j
loff hokes . . . . .	ij
Chaynes for the botes Bow . . . . .	j
Chayne hokes for Ketylles . . . . .	ij payer
Chesylles of yron . . . . .	ij
Compasses . . . . .	ij
Rynnyng Glasses . . . . .	j
Ketylles to hette in pyche—j & to Sethe in mete—j in all . . . . .	ij
lanternes . . . . .	iiij
ladders for shippyng & vnshippyng of men . . . . .	ij
Speres . . . . .	vj
Devettes for the Bote . . . . .	j
owtelyggers for Sterne . . . . .	j
Cables of vjc di xiiij lb weight—j of dxxviiij lb weight—j of dcccc lb weight—ij in all . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Shuttes . . . . .	ij
pendantes for Bower takles . . . . .	ij
Smale Ropes of d weyght . . . . .	xvj
Ropes of ccxlvi lb weight . . . . .	iiij
Mayne Stayes . . . . .	j
Mayne Takkes . . . . .	ij

Grete Cranelynes . . . . .	iiij
Smale lynes for lachettes & Robyns for the sayles of the seid Ship . . . . .	iiij
Handesawes. . . . .	j

**Stuff takle & apperell wrought & made of  
the Kynges Stuff for the Behoff of the seid  
Ship within the Tyme of this Acompte.**

Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	xiiij
Hallyers for Bower takles . . . . .	ij
Bowelynes to the same. . . . .	ij
yerderopes . . . . .	ij
Halyers to the mayne sayle . . . . .	j
lyftes . . . . .	ij
Trusses . . . . .	j
Drynges . . . . .	j
Hoke ropes to ffyshe Ankers . . . . .	j
Ropes for loff hokes . . . . .	j
Ropes for leche hokes . . . . .	j
Garnettes to the mayne takle . . . . .	j
Stayes to the Toppemaste . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Tyes to the toppe sayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Bowelynes to the same. . . . .	ij
Yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Stayes to the foremaste . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	vj
Tyes for the foresayle . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
lyftes to the same . . . . .	ij
Bowelynes to the same. . . . .	ij
Takkes for the foresayle . . . . .	ij

Shuttes the same . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Tyes for the sprete sayle . . . . .	j
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure maste	iiij
Tyes for the Boneaventure sayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	j
Mayne Sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
foresayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
Sprette Sayles . . . . .	j
Boneaventure sayles . . . . .	j
Toppesayles . . . . .	j
Boye ropes . . . . .	ij

**Ordinance artillerie & abillamentes of warre  
receyued of Syr Robert Clyfford Knight  
Maister of the Kynges ordinance.**

Bowes . . . . .	xxx
Strynges . . . . .	iiij dossen
Arowes . . . . .	lx shefes
Bylles . . . . .	xxv
Speres . . . . .	xv
Gonne poudre . . . . .	di barell
Lede . . . . .	di c weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Tampyons . . . . .	ccc shotte

As in the acompte of the ordinance in thende of  
this Boke more playnely Apperyth

**Somme Total of all Stuff Takle & Apparell  
ordinance Artillarie & Abillamentes of  
warre with other Necessaryes Aforesaid.**

Mayne Mastes . . . . .	j
Mayne Shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	xiiij
Chaynes of yron to the Shrowdes . . . . .	xiiij
Dedemenyen to the same . . . . .	xxviiij
Mayne stayes . . . . .	j
Mayne Tyes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Shuttes . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Bower takles . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	ij
Hallyers to the Mayne sayle . . . . .	j
Garnettes . . . . .	j
Mayne Takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne lyftes . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bowelynes . . . . .	ij
yerde ropes for the Mayne sayle . . . . .	ij
Trusses to the mayne sayle . . . . .	j
Drynges . . . . .	j
lyche hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same . . . . .	j
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	ij
Ropes to the same . . . . .	j
Hokes of yron for to fysshe Ankers . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same . . . . .	j
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
parell to the Same . . . . .	j
Mayne Sayles . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Stayes to the toppemaste . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	iiij

Tyes for the toppe sayle . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Bowelynes to the same . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	ij
foremastes . . . . .	ij
Stayes to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same . . . . .	vj
Tyes to the foresayle . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
lyftes to the same . . . . .	ij
Bowelynes to the same . . . . .	ij
loff takkes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes to the foresayle . . . . .	ij
yerde ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
foreyerdas . . . . .	j
foresayles to the same . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
A parell for the foresayle . . . . .	j
Bowsprettes . . . . .	j
yardes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Tyes for the spreite sayle . . . . .	j
yerde ropes to the same . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the same . . . . .	ij
Boneaventure mestes . . . . .	j
yardes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure Maste . . . . .	iiij
Tyes to the same . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same . . . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . . . .	j
Oweteleggers at Sterne . . . . .	j
parell to the Boneaventure sayle . . . . .	j
Boye Ropes . . . . .	j
Cables of dc di xiiij lb weight—j of dxxviiij lb weight—j of dcccc weight —ij in all . . . . .	iiij

Smale ropes of D weight . . . . .	xvj
Ropes of ccxlvj lb weight . . . . .	iiij
Crankelynes . . . . .	iiij
Smale lynes for lachettes & Robynes . . . . .	iiij
Canvas . . . . .	xvj boltes
Sayle Twyne . . . . .	xij lb
Sayle nedylles Grete & Smale . . . . .	cxij
Raddelyne . . . . .	xxiiij lb
Sowndyng lynes . . . . .	iiij
Soundyng leedes . . . . .	ij
Ankers of divers sortes Belongyng to the seid Ship—iiij & to the Ships Bote—j in all . . . . .	iiij
long ores to Rowe with in the seid Ship	iiij
Shorte ores forr the Bote of the seid Ship	ix
pompes Belongyng to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
poleyes of diuerse sortes whuche ben annexed to the Takle Belongyng vnto the seid Ship—ij dossen      poleys doble—iiij    Syngle iiij      in all—vj	xxx
Botes to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Chaynes of yron in the seid Botes Bow	j
Devettes of tymbre to the seid Bote . . . . .	j
Bote hokes . . . . .	j
Chayne hokes for Ketylles . . . . .	ij payer
Chessell of yron . . . . .	ij
Compasses . . . . .	ij
Rynnyng glasses . . . . .	j
Bowes . . . . .	xxx
Strynges . . . . .	iiij dossen
Arowes . . . . .	lx shefes
Bylles . . . . .	xxv
Speres . . . . .	xxj
Gonne poudre . . . . .	di barell
Lede . . . . .	di c weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Tampyons . . . . .	ccc shotte



Ketylles to hete in pyche—j	and to	
sethe in mete—j	in all	. . . ij
lanternes . . . . .		ij
ladders . . . . .		ij
handesawes . . . . .		j

**Deliverances perusynges & otherwise demening of the Stuff Takle & apparel with other premisses Aforesaid.**

Stuff spent & employed in makyng of takle & apperell for the seid Shippe

ffyrst there is employed annexed & spent the percells of Stuff Ensuyng in New makyng of takle & apperell for the Behoff of the seid Ship That is to say xvj smale Ropes of ɒ weight employed in makyng of xiiij hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes ij mayne Bowlynes ij Ropes called yerde Ropes j Garnet to the same ij lyftes j Trusse j dryng An hoke Rope to ffysshe Ankers a Rope to the loff hoke j Rope to the Lych hoke j Stay for the Toppe Maste iiij Shrowdes for the same j Tye to the Toppe sayle j hallyere to the same ij Bowelynes ij yerde Ropes for the same ij Shuttes for the Toppe sayle j Stay for the foremaste vj Shrowdes to the same j Tye for the foresayle an hallyere for the same ij lyftes ij Bowelynes ij takkes ij Shuttes ij yerde ropes to the same A Tye to the sprete sayle ij yerde Ropes for the same ij Shuttes for the same iiij Shrowdes to the Boneaventure maste A Tye to the Boneaventure sayle j hallyere for the same j Shutte to the same ij hallyeres for pendants of Bower Takles And certeyn Bolte Ropes spent for Garnyshyng of the sayles that belong to the seid Ship Also iij Ropes of ccxlvj lb weight Employed for makyng of

xiiij Mayne Shrowdes ij Boye ropes & an hall-yere for the mayne sayle Also iiij Craynklynes Employed annexed & spent for makyng of olyett hooles<sup>1</sup> with other necesseries for the seid sayles that belong to the seid Ship Also iiij Smale lynes employed annexed & spent in mekyng of lachettes & Robyns with other Necessaryes for the seid sayles Also xvj boltes Canvas xij lb Sayle Twyne cxij sayle nedylles annexed occupied spent & Broken about makyng of the sayles belongyng to the seid Ship that is to say the mayne sayle with j bonette the foresayle with j bonette sprete seile Boneaventure sayle & Toppe sayle Also xxiiij lb Raddelyne employed annexed Raddelyng of the Mayne Shrowdes of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

**Stuff Takle apparell & other premisses perused broken wasted lost & spent within the tyme of this Acompte.**

Also ther ys spent perused broken loste & wasted To and for the defence & saff kepeyng of the seid Shippe As well Beyng in the Kynges Warres in hys noble Army upon the see in the Costes of Skotteland Ayenst his Auncyent Enemes And Rebelles of Scoteland as Restyng in Soundrie havens and places within this Realme thies percelles of Stuff Takle & Apperell and other Abillamentes of Warre ensuyng within the tyme of this Acompte That is to say

fforemastes	.	.	.	.	.	j
longe ores.	.	.	.	.	.	xxviiij
Shorte ores for the Bote	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Bowes	.	.	.	.	.	xiiij
Strynges	.	.	.	.	.	iiij dossen

<sup>1</sup> Eyelet-holes.

Arowes . . . . .	xxx sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	xiij
Speres . . . . .	ix
Gonne poudre . . . . .	di barell
lede . . . . .	di c weight
dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Tampoons . . . . .	ccc shotte
ladders . . . . .	ij
handsawes . . . . .	j

**And so Remayneth the seid Ship in the  
Kynge's haven at Wynchelse the laste Day  
of this Acompte with the Stuff Takle &  
Apperell ordinance Artillerie & Abilla-  
mentes of warre vndrewrytyn that is To  
say**

Mayne Mestes . . . . .	j
Mayne Shrowdes feble . . . . .	xiij
Hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	xiij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes . . . . .	xiij
dedemenyen . . . . .	xxviij
Mayne Stayes feble . . . . .	j
Mayne Tyes feble . . . . .	j
Mayne Shuttes feble . . . . .	ij
pendentes for Bower Takles . . . . .	ij
hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	ij
hallyers for the Mayne sayle ffeble . . . . .	j
Garnettes ffeble . . . . .	j
Mayne liftes feble . . . . .	ij
Mayne Bowelynes feble . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes for the Mayne sayle feble . . . . .	ij
Trusses ffeble . . . . .	j
Drynges ffeble . . . . .	j
lyche hokes of yron . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same feble . . . . .	j
loff hokes of yron . . . . .	ij

Ropes to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Hokes of yron for to ffyshe Ankers . . . . .	j
Ropes to the same feble . . . . .	j
Mayne Takkes . . . . .	ij
Mayne yerdes . . . . .	j
A parell to the same feble . . . . .	j
Mayne sayles feble . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . . . .	j
Toppe mastes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
Sayles to the same . . . . .	j
Stayes to the toppe maste . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Tyes for the Toppe sayle feble . . . . .	j
hallyers to the same feble . . . . .	j
Bowlynes to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Ropes called yerde Ropes to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes for the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
foremastes . . . . .	j
Stayes to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same ffeble . . . . .	vj
Tyes for the same ffeble . . . . .	j
lyftes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Bowelynes ffeble . . . . .	ij
loffet takkes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Shuttes ffeble . . . . .	ij
yerde Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
fforeyerdes . . . . .	j
fforesayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Bonettes to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
parell to the fforesayle . . . . .	j
Bowesprittes . . . . .	j
yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
sayles to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Yerde Ropes to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij

Shuttet to the same ffeble . . . . .	ij
Boneaventure mestet . . . . .	j
Yerdes to the same . . . . .	j
sayles ffeble . . . . .	j
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure Maste ffeble . . . . .	iiij
Tyes ffeble . . . . .	j
Hallyers to the same ffeble . . . . .	j
Shuttet ffeble . . . . .	j
owte lyggers at Sterne . . . . .	j
parell for the boneaventure Meste . . . . .	j
Boye Ropes ffeble . . . . .	ij
Cables of dc di xiiij lb weight—j of dxxviiij lb weight—j and of ix c weight worne & ffeble ij in all . . . . .	iiij
Soundyng leedes . . . . .	ij
Soundyng lynes . . . . .	ij
Ankers to the seid Ship iij & to the Shippes Bote j in all . . . . .	iiij
long ores to the seid Ship . . . . .	lij
Shorte ores for the Ships Bote . . . . .	vj
pompes for the seid Ship . . . . .	j
poleys of diuers sortes that beyn annexed to diuers takles in the seid Ship . . . . .	xxx
Botes to the seid Ship . . . . .	j
Chaynes of yron in the Botes Bowe . . . . .	j
Devettes of tymbre to the seid Bote . . . . .	j
Bote hokes . . . . .	j
Chayne hokes for Ketylles . . . . .	ij payer
Ketylles to hete in pytche—j And to Sethe in Mete—j in all . . . . .	ij
Chesselles of yron . . . . .	ij
Compasces for the seid Ship . . . . .	ij
Rynnyng Glassez . . . . .	j
lanternes . . . . .	iiij
Bowes . . . . .	xvj
Strynges . . . . .	j dossen

Arrowes	.	.	.	.	.	.	xxx sheffes
Bylles	.	.	.	.	.	.	xij
Speres	.	.	.	.	.	.	xij

**Thacompte of Stuff Store & other Artillarie  
Apperteynyng to the Kynges Blokkehousse  
at Portesmouth**

Here ensueth thacompte of Stuff Store Artilleries and other Abillamentes for the Warre by the seid Robert Brygandyne Receyved At our Sovereigne lorde the Kynges Blokkehousse at Portesmouth the ffyrst day May in the x<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our seid Sovereigne lorde Kyng Henry the vij<sup>th</sup> which day the seid Robert Brygandyne ffyrst toke the seid Blokkehousse in to his handes and Guydyng by the vertu of his office As here after ensueth.

That is to say

Grete Serpentyne of yron	.	.	.	.	.	j
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Morderers of yron	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
forelokes to the same	.	.	.	.	.	j
Stone Gonnes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	.	.	j
fforelokes to the same	.	.	.	.	.	j
Stone Gonnes of yron	.	.	.	.	.	j
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
fforelokes to the same	.	.	.	.	.	j

Whereof the seid Robert Brygandyne ys to be Charged in his next Acompte

<sup>1</sup> 1495.

**Ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of Warre**

Here ensueth a declaracion made By the seid Robert Brygandyne of all the Ordinaunce Artillaries & Abillamentes of warre By hym receyved of Syr Robart Clyfford Knyght Maister of the Kynges ordinaunce by the handes of John Smyth yoman of the seid Ordinaunce for the ffurnysshing and Enarmyng of our Sovereigne lorde the Kynges Shippes appointed for to serve the Kyng in hys moste noble Army on the See Ayenste his Auncyent enemies and Rebelles of Scotland As By an Indenture Beryng Date the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of Apryll in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere<sup>1</sup> of our seid Sovereigne lorde the Kynges Reigne ther vppon made more playnely Appereth

That is to say

Bowes . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> cccclvj
Strynges . . . . .	xij grosse
Arowes . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> ccccxij sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	dxvj
Speres . . . . .	ccclix
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	ij lastes iij banelles
lede . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> m <sup>l</sup> cccc lb
Dyce of yron . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> di cxiiij lb
Tampiones . . . . .	vij <sup>m<sup>l</sup></sup> dcccc shotte

Whereof

Delyveraunces of the ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre Aforesaid to diverse & soundrie Shippes beyng in the Kynges warres that ys to say To

**The Kynges ship called the Regent.**

Bowes . . . . .	cc
Strynges . . . . .	v grosse

<sup>1</sup> 1497.

Arowes . . . . .	cccc sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	cc
Speres . . . . .	c
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	A laste
Lede . . . . .	Dcccc weight di
Dyce of yron . . . . .	ccc lb weight
Tampyones . . . . .	M'M'M' shote

With the which the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in the Acompte of the seid Ship

### The Kynge's Ship called the Swepestacke.

Bowes . . . . .	xxx
Strynges . . . . .	iiij dossen
Arowes . . . . .	lx sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	xxv
Speres . . . . .	xv
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	di barell
lede . . . . .	di c weight
dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Tampyones . . . . .	ccc shotte

With the which the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in thacompt of the seid Ship

### The Kynge's ship called Marie fortune.

Bowes . . . . .	xxx
Strynges . . . . .	iiij dossen
Arowes . . . . .	lx sheffes
Billes . . . . .	xxv
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	di barell
lede . . . . .	di c weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	xlvj lb
Speres . . . . .	xv
Tampyones . . . . .	ccc shotte

With the which the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in thacompte of the seid Ship



**The Anthony of Salteashe.**

Bowes . . . . .	xxx
Strynges . . . . .	di grosse
Arowes . . . . .	lx sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	xx
Speres . . . . .	x
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	j barell
Dyce of yron . . . . .	j quarteron weight
lede . . . . .	di c weight
Tampyones . . . . .	ccl shote

Whereof John Hawke capteyn of the seid Ship is to Answere

**The Henry of Brystoll.**

Bowes . . . . .	cxxx
Strynges . . . . .	ij grosse di
Arowes . . . . .	cclx sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	iiij
Speres . . . . .	iiijx
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	ij banelles di
Dyce of yron . . . . .	cc lb
lede . . . . .	cccc weight
Tampyones . . . . .	mcc shotte

Wherof Sir Robert Poynes Knyght capteyn of the seid Ship is to Answere

**The Marye Byrde of Brystoll.**

Bowes . . . . .	lxx
Strynges . . . . .	A grosse
Arrowes . . . . .	cxl sheffes
Billys . . . . .	xxxv
Speres . . . . .	xxxv
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	ij banelles
Dyce of yron . . . . .	c lb

Lede . . . . . cc weight  
 Tampyones . . . . . D shotte

Wherof Mores Barkley gent capteyn of the  
 seyd Ship is to Answer

### The Marye Towre of Brystoll.

Bowes . . . . . lxx  
 Strynges . . . . . A grosse  
 Arowes . . . . . cxi sheffes  
 Bylles . . . . . xxxv  
 Speres . . . . . xxxv  
 Gonne Poudre . . . . . ij banelles  
 Dyce of yron . . . . . c lb  
 Lede . . . . . cc weight  
 Tampyones . . . . . D shotte

Wherof John Whyttington Capteyn of the seid  
 ship is To Answere

### The Andrew of Plymmouth.

Bowes . . . . . lx  
 Strynges . . . . . A grosse  
 Arowes . . . . . cxx sheffes  
 Billes . . . . . xl  
 Speres . . . . . xx  
 Gonne Poudre . . . . . j barell di  
 Dyce of yron . . . . . iij quarterons  
 Lede . . . . . c di weight  
 Tampyones . . . . . D shotte

Wherof Henry Ley Capteyn of the seid Ship is  
 to Answere

### The Mychell of Dertemouth.

Bowes . . . . . lxxvj  
 Strynges . . . . . xij dossen  
 Arowes . . . . . cxxxij sheffes

Bylles . . . . .	xlvj
Speres . . . . .	xxiiij
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	ij barell j fyrkyn
Dyce of yron . . . . .	c j quarteron weight
lede . . . . .	cc di
Tampyons . . . . .	Dcc shotte
Wherof	<sup>1</sup> Capteyn of the
Seid ship is to Answere	

**The Bark of Pensaunce.**

Bowes . . . . .	xx
Strynges . . . . .	iiij dossen
Arowes . . . . .	xl sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	xv
speres . . . . .	xv
Gonne Poudre . . . . .	di barell j fyrkyn
Dyce of yron . . . . .	j quarteron weight
lede . . . . .	di c weight
Tampyones . . . . .	ccc shotte

Wherof John Bevell capteyn of the seid Ship is to answere

Delyuered to my Lorde Brokke capteyn of our soveraigne lorde the Kynges Ship called the Regent  
Bowes . . . . . dl

Syr Robert Wylloughby Knyght wherof the seid lorde Broke is to Answere

Somme Totall of the Delyveraunces of the Ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre aforesaid That is to say

Bowes . . . . .	M <sup>c</sup> cclvj
Strynges . . . . .	xiiij grosse
Arowes . . . . .	M <sup>c</sup> ccccxij sheffes
Bylles . . . . .	Dxxj
sperys . . . . .	ccclix

<sup>1</sup> Blank in MS.

Gonne Poudre . . . . .	ij lastes ij barell
lede . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> m <sup>l</sup> ccc di weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> xxxvj lb
Tampyones . . . . .	vij <sup>m</sup> dl shotte

And so Remayneth of the seid ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre in the Kepyng of the seid Robert Brygandyne this parcelles vnderwryten that is to say

Bowes . . . . .	cc
Chestes to the same . . . . .	iiij
Gonne poudre . . . . .	A barell
Lede . . . . .	di c weight
Dyce of yron . . . . .	xxxiiij lb
Tampyones . . . . .	cccl shotte

Whereof the seid Robert Brygandyne is to be charged in his next Acompte

**Somme Totall of all the costes charges and paymentes provisions & Expenses As Aforesaid that is to say**

The Dokke the Dokke hede & gates of the same . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> ciijxiiij <sup>li</sup> vj <sup>d</sup> ob q <sup>r</sup>
The Soueraigne With her grete Bote & Jolywatt . . . . .	<sup>xx</sup> diiijxv <sup>li</sup> vj <sup>s</sup> v <sup>d</sup>
the costes of the Regent . . . . .	m <sup>l</sup> xliij <sup>li</sup> xj <sup>s</sup> v <sup>d</sup> q <sup>r</sup>
the Costes of the Swepestake . . . . .	cxx <sup>li</sup> iij <sup>s</sup> ij <sup>d</sup>
the Costes of the Marie ffortune . . . . .	cx <sup>li</sup> xvij <sup>s</sup> m <sup>l</sup> m <sup>l</sup> lxj <sup>li</sup> xvij <sup>s</sup> vij <sup>d</sup>

And So the seid Robert Brygandyne Resteth in Surplusage<sup>1</sup> . . . . . xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The Crown owes him 13s. 8d.

# INDEX

*Nautical words still in use are not indexed. Obsolete words are, for the most part, only indexed in relation to the page where they first appear, unless they occur again in a different form on a later page.*

- AFTERSKULLES, 193, 202  
Alawe, 176, 194  
Anchors, price of, 13, 246, 320, 321  
Anfeld, 88  
Arbitration, 248  
Astry, Ralph, 74  
Ayton, xlix, 103
- BALEN, 39  
Ballast, price of, 167  
Bayle, 195  
Beddes, 84  
Bees, 38  
Berd, Robert, xvi  
Betelles, 109  
Bitakles, 51  
Boats, xxvi, 14  
Boat tackles, xxvii  
Bolsters, 152  
Bolt, 206  
Bonnets, 40  
Bounty system, xxxi, xxxii  
Bowesesynges, 36  
Bowman, Piers, xvii  
Boxes, 84  
Brandon, Thos., 31, 42  
Brasses, 48  
Bray, Sir Reginald, xxii-xxiv,  
xxxviii, 47, 139, 140  
Brennyng, 16  
Brikelsey, 92  
Brittany, xxx  
Brome, 175  
Bryles, 48
- Brygandyne, Robert, x, xix, xx,  
xxiv, xxxviii, xxxix, 135-8  
— Alice, xx, 324  
Brytton tackle, 188  
Bukhorne, 24  
Bull, Stephen, 128, 281  
Bumbardell, 86  
Bursledon, xxxvii, 22, 24, 27
- CADE, 17, 163  
Caggeyng, 12, 52, 192, 281  
Candles, price of, 177  
Cannon, xxxiv, 104  
— shot, xxxv, 104  
Canvas, xxvii, 13, 184, 206, 242,  
262, 277, 297, 320  
Capel, Sir Wm., 25  
Capstans, 191, 192, 259  
Carpenters, wages of, 144-8  
Carriage of stores, cost of, 18, 26,  
145, 146, 149, 150, 155, 175, 180,  
186, 228, 230, 240, 248-51, 313  
Carrys, 151  
Cartclowts, 92, 150  
Cartsaddell, 86, 117, 124  
Carvel nails, 152, 228  
Carvel of Ewe, 28  
Casting caltraps, 83  
Catton, Wm., xvi  
Caulkers, 17, 178, 231-3  
Chains, iron mooring, xxix, 230,  
239  
Charcoal, xxxv. *See also* Cole-  
poudre

- Chymell, 87  
 Chymneys, 102  
 Clerk of the Ships, character of  
   office of, xiv, xv, xxiv ; the Clerks  
   under John, xv ; under Henry  
   V. and Henry VI., xvi ; under  
   Edward IV., xvii ; under Henry  
   VII., xviii-xx ; payments to  
   Clerks, 7-11, 138-43  
 Clifford, Sir Robert, 264  
 Cloffborde, 292, 312, 313  
 Clyvedon, Richard, xvi  
 Coal, price of, 150  
 Cobardes, 250  
 Colepoudre, 97  
 Colkes, 36  
 Colpresses, 86  
 Columbe of France, xxiii  
 Combresale, Wm., xix, 66, 80, 81,  
   156  
 Compasses, price of, 323  
 Conke, 100  
 Cordage, xxvii, 12, 13, 20, 184, 196,  
   206, 243-5, 262, 263, 274-6, 290,  
   297, 321  
 Cornish rebellion, xlv, xlvi  
 Courtemen, 154  
 Cowchyng, 155, 167  
 Crane line, 40  
 Crown, gilt, 39  
 Cuckold's Creek, 229  
 Curtowe, 84
- DAGSWAYNS, 50, *n.* 4  
 Dates, calculation of, 21 *n.*, 178 *n.*  
 Daviottes, 49, 192  
 Dedemeneyne, 38  
 Demy launces, 102  
 Destrelles, 192  
 Dise, 83, 100, 195  
 Dobles, 50  
 Docks, xxxvii, 23, 26, 64, 67  
   — dry, xxxvi, xxxviii  
 Donage, 251  
 Draughtes, 99, 107  
 Drifattes, 87, 121  
 Dryfte pynnes, 152  
 Dryngs, 48
- EDWARD IV., restores navy, xiii,  
   and administration, xiv
- Elston, 229, 238, 252  
 Endes, 97, 126  
 Engineering, naval, xxxix  
 Expenditure, general naval, x, 33-5,  
   143, 344  
   — office, 33  
   — on fortifications of Ports-  
   mouth, xxxvi  
   — on Portsmouth Dock, 143  
   — on repairing Regent, 143  
   — — — Sovereign, xli, 143
- FARE carts, 84  
 Faucons, 97  
 File, 90  
 Flags, xxvi  
 Flax, price of, 227  
 Flowredelyeez, 190  
 Fodre, 97  
 Forest bills, 39  
 Forlokkes, 84, 194, 247  
 France, as a rival, xxx, xxxi
- GAFFOLLES, 110  
 Gale, Thos., xviii  
 Garlands, 189, 200, 322  
 Gittons, 40, 260  
 Gonne pekkes, 72  
   — stokkes, 246, 290  
 Governor, xiii, xxiii, 26-8, 70-4  
 Grace Dieu (of Henry V.), xvi,  
   xxxvii  
   — — (of Edward IV.), xiii, xxiii,  
   9, 20-3, 36-47  
   — — (merchantman), xxxi  
 Grapers, 50  
 Greenwich, storehouse at, xxxvi  
 Guldeford, Sir John, xxi  
   — Sir Richard, xxi-xxiii, 70  
 Guncarriages, xxxv  
 Gunners, lv, 130  
 Gunpowder, xxxv, 13, 20  
 Gunstones, 69  
 Gyres, 272
- HABERDYNE, 166  
 Hakebusses, 50  
 Halberds, 99, 117  
 Hale, 99

- Haliars, 91  
 Halse, 46  
 Hamble river, xxxvi, xxxvii, 36  
 Heggebilles, 97  
 Henche poles, 37  
 Henry V., navy at decease of, xi ;  
   debts of, xii ; shipbuilding by,  
   xiv  
 Henry VI., navy under, xiii  
 Henry VII., naval policy of, xi,  
   xxxvi ; interest of, in navy, xxi ;  
   building policy of, xxiii, xxxii ; in-  
   augurates the bounty system,  
   xxx1 ; purchases foreign ships,  
   xxxii, xxxiii ; and the Scotch war,  
   xlv, xlv, l, li ; peaceful conclusion  
   of his reign, lvi ; founds Ports-  
   mouth dockyard, xxxvi  
 Hoke ropes, 37  
 Hundredweight, contents of, 243 *n.*  
 Hungry, 112
- IRON, price of, 149, 173, 227
- JAMES IV., of Scotland, xlv-1  
 Jayne, 7, 32, 79  
 John de Fole, 29  
 Jonkes, 49
- KAYES, 84  
 Keeles, 72  
 Keeper of the King's ships, *see*  
   Clerk of the Ships
- LABOURERS, wages of, 144-8, 234  
 Lanteres, 51, 56  
 Lastage, 23  
 Laten, 39  
 Latescaltraps, 97  
 Latheborde, 192  
 Layners, 37  
 Leather, 229  
   — hungry, 112  
 Leche hokes, 38, 268  
 Libard, 92  
 Litton, Sir Robert, 141, 142  
 Lodemanage, 24  
 Louffelawes, 192, 215
- Loves, 38  
 Luffhooks, 73  
 Lymores, 84  
 Lynces, 84  
 Lyneyer arrows, 96
- MALLEs, 39  
 Mantlet, 91, 99  
 Mapoldes, 16  
 Marespikes, 87  
 Margaret, 29  
 Martin Garsia, xiii, xxi, xxiii, 67-70  
 Mary Fortune, xxix, liii, 312-37  
 Mary Guldeford, xxi, 28, 78  
 Mary of Portsmouth, 29  
 Mary of the Tower, xiii, xxiii, xlii,  
   12-20, 23, 26, 47-66, 75, 186, 247  
 Mary Turberville, 29  
 Masons, wages of, 230, 231  
 Masts, xxv, xxvi  
   — prices of, 14, 183, 241, 297, 320,  
   321  
 Maundes, 73, 197  
 Merling irons, 56  
 Messengers, payments to, 10, 30-2  
 Miche (of a pump), 157, 209  
   — (of a gun), 194, 247, 261  
 Mylley nedylls, 242
- NAILS, price of, 15, 16, 150, 152,  
   155, 173, 181, 228, 229, 293, 314  
 Navy under Henry V., xi, xii, xiv ;  
   under Henry VI., xii, xiii  
   — under Edward IV., xiii  
 Nest, John, xxxviii, 144, 146  
 Norham Castle, xlv
- OAKUM, price of, 15, 175, 227, 294,  
   314  
 Oars, price of, 167, 185, 246, 298,  
   322  
 Officers, pay of, xlii, xliii, 20-9,  
   161-72, 218-23, 353  
 Oil, price of, 177, 225  
 Outriggers, 51, 191
- PAGES, 22  
 Pakke hokes, 38

- Palmer, Henry, 9, 10, 11, 30, 31  
 Panell, 117  
 Parliamentary grants, xlv  
 Pavesses, 51, 95, 261  
 Pay, xlii, xliii. *See also* Officers,  
 pay of, and Seamen, pay of  
 Paynters, 44, 68, 258  
 Peall, 7  
 Pellettes, 95, 97, 99, 100  
 Pettes, 151  
 Piles, 129  
 Pitch, price of, 14, 152, 176, 181,  
 224, 294, 314  
 Plate, 88  
 Plompes, 272, 311  
 Poleis, 36, 74  
 — price of, 323  
 Pollankre, 47  
 Portholes, xxvii  
 Portsmouth dock, xxxv-xli, 142-60  
 — fortifications of, xxxvi  
 — stores at, 158, 160  
 Pourte, keeper of the, 163, 164  
 Prik, 99  
 Prymers, 100  
 Pump, price of, 298, 322  
 Purser, 21
- QUAIR, 132  
 Quarters, 235
- RATHES, 102  
 Receipts, *see* Clerk of the Ships,  
 payments to,  
 Regent, x, xxiii, xxv, xxvi, xxviii,  
 xxix, xli, xliii, xlvii, liii, 218-90  
 — cost of removing and unmoor-  
 ing, 229, 230, 238, 252  
 — — paving a kitchen in, 230  
 Rennyng glasses, 51  
 Rewards, 147, 148, 149, 252, 325  
 Robinet, 89  
 Roger, Elizabeth, xix  
 — Joan, 5, 80  
 — Thomas, ix, xvii-xix, xxiii;  
 patent of, 3-6  
 Rosin, price of, 177, 226, 294  
 Rosses, 152  
 Rove nails, 15  
 Russewale, 38, 45
- SAIL needles, price of, 185, 297
- Sails, 206, 277, 299, 308, 324  
 Saltpetre, xxxv  
 Sawborde, price of, 226, 293  
 Sawyers, wages of, 144-7, 180,  
 235, 296, 313  
 Say, 14, 40, 43  
 Scopettes, 40  
 Scotch war of 1496-7, xlii-lv  
 Sculls, price of, 13  
 Seamen, pay of, 17, 20-9, 161-72,  
 218-23, 251, 253  
 — Spanish, hired, 27, 32  
 Serpentine, 19  
 Shaffe hokes, 40, 46  
 Sheaf of steel, 150  
 Sheepskins, price of, 16, 174, 226,  
 294  
 Shегgye shevys, 251  
 Sherehokes, 39  
 Sheves, 36, 61  
 Shipbuilding, xlii, xiv, 34  
 Ships, armament of, xxiv, xxv, liii,  
 55, 59, 69, 195, 216, 261, 274, 303,  
 329, 339-343  
 — building of, xxiii, xxiv, 9, 291,  
 299, 312, 320, 325  
 — Clerk of, *see* Clerk of the Ships  
 — cost of keeping in harbour, 20-8,  
 224, 254  
 — decoration of, xxvi, 237  
 — hired, xxxiii, xlvii, 9, 28, 29  
 — repairs of, xiv, xvii, 181, 187  
 — rigging of, xxv, xxvi  
 — royal, hired out, xxx, xlii, 25, 57,  
 58, 218  
 — Spanish, xxxii, xxxiii, 9, 78  
 Shipwrights, lv  
 — wages of, 16, 17, 22, 153, 164,  
 178-83, 231-3, 294-6, 315-19  
 Shores, 175  
 Shot, xxxv  
 — of cables, 184, 244  
 Shovels, price of, 15, 22, 185  
 Shutying, 150  
 Skopperlethers, price of, 298, 322  
 Smythes coles, 174, 228  
 — wages, 180, 236  
 Somercastell, 176  
 Somerset, Sir Charles, 78  
 Soper, William, xvi  
 Sovereign, x, xxii, xxiv-xxvi, xxviii,  
 xl, xli, 34, 79, 161-218



- Sovereign, defending, from ice, 164  
 Sounding leads, price of, 322  
 — line, length of, 322 *n.*  
 Spanish mediation between Henry VII. and James IV., 1-111  
 Spynnyng, 153  
 Stakes, 90  
 Staves, 88  
 Steel, price of, 150  
 Stodynges, 48, 211  
 Stok Bray, 250  
 Stone guns, 194  
 Storehouse at Greenwich, xxxvi, 9, 10, 26, 30, 60, 74-81  
 Stores sent north for Scotch war, 82-132  
 — expended in Scotch war, 111, 112  
 Strakes, 96  
 Strekeropes, 37, 255  
 Styroppes, 152  
 Surrey, Thomas Howard, Earl of, x, xlv-111  
 Sweepstake, xxix, 111, 291-312  
 Sye, 153, 293  
 Symondes, Richard, xxi
- TAKETTS, 88**  
 Tallow, price of, 177, 225, 294, 314  
 Tallowood, 227  
 Tally, 8  
 Tampyons, 69  
 Tar, price of, 14, 152, 177, 181, 224, 294, 299, 314  
 Tergo, 96  
 Thrums, 16  
 Tillettes, 110
- Timber, price of, 14, 151, 154, 176, 226, 292, 312  
 Tonight, 154, 186, 249, 250  
 Toparmours, 14  
 Touchpowder, 88  
 Tramelles, 83  
 Tree, 37  
 Trestelles, 95  
 Trussed, 82  
 Tudor, Margaret, 111  
 Tugges, 96  
 Turberville, Sir John, 29, 41  
 Tusserdes, 164  
 Twys, 240
- VICTUALLING, xliii, 17, 20-8, 145-7, 155, 161-6, 179, 180-3, 219-24, 231-7, 253, 294-6, 315-19**
- WALE trees, 72**  
 Waller, Alice, xxi  
 Warbeck, Perkin, xlv-xlvi, 1, 111  
 Wareley, Thomas, 139-42  
 Warre takkes, 71, 199  
 Wast trees, 50  
 Waynscottes, 226  
 Wheleropes, 37, 211  
 Wheles, 189, 211  
 Wilken rammers, 91, 156  
 William of Wrotham, xv  
 Willoughby de Broke, Robert, Lord, xlviii, 103  
 Wollyng, 207  
 Woolhouse at Southampton, 245
- YEOMAN of the Crown, xvi, xix, 28**



# THE NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY

---

## PATRONS

H.R.H. THE DUKE OF SAXE-COBURG AND GOTHA, K.G., K.T., &c.  
H.R.H. THE DUKE OF YORK, K.G., &c.

## PRESIDENT

EARL SPENCER, K.G.

---

THE NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY, which has been established for the purpose of printing rare or unpublished works of naval interest, aims at rendering accessible the sources of our naval history, and at elucidating questions of naval archæology, construction, administration, organisation and social life.

The Society has already issued :—

In 1894 : Vols. I. and II. *State Papers relating to the Defeat of the Spanish Armada, Anno 1588*, edited by Professor J. K. Laughton.

In 1895 : Vol. III. *Letters of Lord Hood 1781–82*, edited by Mr. David Hannay.

Vol. IV. *Index to James's Naval History*, by Mr. C. G. Toogood, edited by the Hon. T. A. Brassey.

Vol. V. *Life of Captain Stephen Martin, 1666–1740*, edited by Sir Clements R. Markham.

In 1896 : Vol. VI. *Journal of Rear-Admiral Bartholomew James, 1752–1828*, edited by Professor J. K. Laughton, with the assistance of Commander J. Y. F. Sulivan.

Vol. VII. *Holland's Discourses of the Navy*, 1638 and 1658, edited by Mr. J. R. Tanner.

Vol. VIII. *Naval Accounts and Inventories in the Reign of Henry VII.*, edited by Mr. M. Oppenheim.

The volumes for next year will probably be Roll II. of Anthony's *Declaration of the Navy*, 1545, edited by Professor Elgar; *The Journal of Sir George Rooke*, 1700-2, edited by Mr. Oscar Browning; and *Papers relating to the Blockade of Brest*, 1803-5, edited by Mr. J. Leyland.

Other works in preparation are *State Papers, English and French, relating to the War with France in 1512-13*, to be edited by M. Alfred Spont; *State Papers relating to the Spanish War*, 1585-87, to be edited by Mr. Julian Corbett; *State Papers relating to the First Dutch War*, 1652-54, to be edited by Professor S. R. Gardiner; *Minutes of Courts-Martial and other Official Documents illustrating the Social Life and Internal Discipline of the Navy in the XVIIIth Century*, to be edited by Professor J. K. Laughton; *Journals and Letters of Admiral of the Fleet Sir Thomas Byam Martin*, 1773-1854, to be edited by Admiral Sir R. Vesey Hamilton.

Any person wishing to become a Member of the Society is requested to apply to the Secretary (Professor Laughton, King's College, London, W.C.), who will submit his name to the Council. The Annual Subscription is One Guinea, the payment of which entitles the Member to receive one copy of all works issued by the Society for that year. The publications are not offered for general sale; but new Members can obtain the volumes for previous years on payment of the back subscriptions.

December 1896.













